Communicants Companion:

OR,

INSTRUCTIONS and HELPS

For the Right Receiving of the

LORD'S SUPPER.

By MATTHEW HENRY,

Late Minister of the Gospel.

The FIFTEENTH EDITION, Corrected.

LONDON:

Printed for J. Buckland, J. Rivington, W. Johnston, T. Longman, B. Law, E. Dilly, T. Field, R. Ware, and J. Hinxman.

MDCCLXII.

Commission 22 remains on 5

ard different continues.



MAGALLO.

NOUT OF



TO THE

READER.

Here humbly offer you, (Christian Reader) fome Assistance in that great and good Work which you have to do, and are concern'd to do well, when you attend the Table of the Lord: A Work wherein I have observ'd most serious People desirous of Help, and willing to use the Helps they have: Which, I confess, was one Thing that invited me to this Undertaking.

I offer this Service with all due Deference and Respect to the many excellent Performances of this Kind, which we are already bles'd with, done by far better Hands than mine. Who yet have not so fully gather'd in this Harvest, but that those who come after may gather up plentiful Gleanings, without robbing their Sheaves. Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is Room; Room enough to enlarge upon a Subject so copious, and of so great a Compass, that it cannot be exhausted.

I do this also with a just Sense of my own Unworthiness and Unsitness to bear the Vessels of the Lord, and to do any Service in his Sanctuary. Who am I, and what is my Father's House, that I should have the Honour to be a Docr-keeper in

A 2

the

the House of my GOD, to shew his Guests the Way to his Table; and that I should be employ'd thus to hew Wood and draw Water for the Congregation of the Lord? I reckon it true Preferment, and by the Grace of God, his free Grace, I am, what I am. 'Tis Service which is its own Recompence; Work which is its own Wages. In helping to feed others we may feast ourselves; for our Master hath provided, that the Mouth of the Ox be not muzzled when he treads out the Corn. For my Part I would not exchange the Pleafure of Converse with the Scriptures and divine Things, for all the Delight of the Sons and Daughters of Men, and the peculiar Treasures of Kings and Provinces. 'Twas a noble Saying of the Marquiss of Vico, " Let their Money perish with them, who esteem all the Wealth of this World worth one Hour's Com-" munion with God in Jefus Christ."

In doing this, I hope, I can truly say, My Defire and Design is to contribute something to the Faith, Holiness, and Joy of those that in this solemn Ordinance have given up their Names to the Lord Jesus. And, if God by his Grace will make this Endeavour some way serviceable to that End, I have what I wish, I have what I aim at, and it will not be the first Time that Praise hath been perfested, and Strength ordain'd out of the Mouths of

Babes and Sucklings.

In this Essay I have an Eye particularly to that little handful of People among whom I have been (in much Weakness) ministring in these Holy Things now S venteen Years; during all which Time, thro' the good Hand of our God upon us, we have never once been disappointed of the stated Solemnities, either of our New Moons, or our Sabbaths. As I design'd my Scripture Catechism, and the other little one that follow'd it, to be a Present, and perhaps, e'er long, it may prove my Legacy to the Young Ones, the Lambs of the Flock; so I recommend this to the Adult, and leave it with them, being desirous, that the Sheep we are charg'd to feed, may go in and out, and find Pasture. And I earnestly wish, that both these may prove successful Expedients to preserve some of those Things they have been taught from being quite forgotten; and that, after my Decease, they and theirs will have those Things always in remembrance.

And (lastly) I send this Abroad under the Protection and Blessing of Heaven; with a hearty Prayer to God to forgive what is mine; that is, whatever is amiss and defective in the Performance; and graciously to accept what is his own; that is, whatever is good and profitable. Hoping that if GOD pardon my Defects and Instrmities, my Friends also will overlook them: And that, if He savourably accept my Endeavours through Christ, they also will accept them: For truly, it is the top of my Ambition to approve myself,

A faithful Servant,

to Christ and Souls,

Chester, June 21,

K

-

r

t

t

e

e

e

a

T

e

1-

ie

)-

be

ce

1,

it

en cf

to

ve o-

ch

is,

MATT. HENRY.



THE

CONTENTS.

CHAP. I.

THE Names by which this Ordinance is usually called
Page 1.

1. We call it the Sacrament; that is, a Sign, and an Oath. 2. The Lord's Supper; a Supper, our Lord's Supper. 3. The Communion; having in it Communion with Christ, and with the Universal Church. 4. The Eucharist; Christ in the Institution of it gave Thanks, and we in the Participation. 5. The Feast, a Royal Feast, a Marriage-Feast, a Feast of Memorial, a Feast of Dedication, a Feast upon a Sacrifice, and a Feast upon a Covenant.

CHAP. II.

The Nature of this Ordinance Page 16.

1. It is a Commemorating Ordinance, in Remembrance of the Person of Christ, as an Absent Friend; and of the Death of Christ, as an Ancient Favour. Hereby we preserve the Memory of it in the Church, and revive the Remembrance of it in our own Hearts.

2. It is a Confessing Ordinance; we profess our Value and Esteem for Christ crucified, and our Dependance upon, and Considence in Christ crucified.

3. It is a Commmunicated to us, and all his Benefits are bere communicated to us, and are here to be received.

ceiv'd by us. 4. It is a Covenanting Ordinance; it is the New Testament, and the New Covenant, open'd distinctly; God seals to us to be to us a God, and we seal to Him to be to Him a People.

CHAP. III.

An Invitation to this Ordinance Page 34
All things are ready open'd in many particulars:
Therefore come. 1. Those, that are unmeet for this Ordinance, must qualify themselves, and come.
A serious Address to such, in three Things. 2. Those, that are in some measure meet for it, must enter themselves. Young People reason'd with, in sour Questions; those that are cold and indifferent put upon considering two Things; those that are timorous, counsell'd and encourag'd in two Things.
3. Those, that have given up themselves to God in this Ordinance must be constant; this largely urg'd.

CHAP. IV.

e

3

t

t

t

A

-

e

ed

Helps for Self-Examination before we come to this Ordinance Page 65
What it is to examine ourselves, illustrated in six Similitudes; particularly, six Questions to be put to ourselves. 1. What am 1? Four Enquiries by which to find out what to do thereupon. 2. What have I done? Twelve Questions to be put to ourselves to bring to remembrance, and Directions thereupon. 3. What am I doing? In two Things. 4. What Ground do I get? Four Questions by which to try our Growth in Crace. 5. What do I want? What Grace, What Comfort? 6. What shall I resolve to do? In two Things.

CHAP. V.

Instructions for renewing our Covenants with God in our Preparation for this Ordinance Page 96 In what Method we must renew our Covenant with God. 1. We must repent of our Sins, by which we have render'd ourselves unworthy to be taken into Covenant: Three Things to be lamented. 2. We must renounce the Devil, the World, and the Flesh: Open'd in three Things. 3. We must receive Christ as offer'd to us, consenting to bis Grace, and to bis Government. 4. We must resign and give up ourselves to God in Christ; devote ourselves to bis Praise, and submit ourselves to bis Power; in three Things. 5. We must resolve to abide in it; open'd in two Things. 6. We must rely on the Righteousness and Strength of Christ berein: Open'd in two Things. 7. After what Manner we must renew our Covenant: Intelligently, Considerately, Humbly, Cheerfully, and in Sincerity.

CHAP. VI.

Helps for Meditation and Prayer in our Preparation for this Ordinance Page 122

I. Of Meditation open'd in general: 'Tis Thought
engag'd, and Thought inflam'd. Particularly
Meditate; 1. On the Sinfulness and Misery of
Man's fallen State. 2. The Glory of God's Attributes in Man's Redemption. 3. The Person of
the Redeemer, and his Undertakings. 4. His
Sufferings. 5. His present Glories. 6. The
Riches of the New Covenant. 7. The Communion of Saints, and the Happiness of Heaven: All these enlarg'd upon. II. Of Prayer,
why

why we must pray before the Sacrament, and what we must pray for: Four Things to be pray'd for. CHAP. VII.

Directions in what Frame of Spirit we should come to, and attend upon this Ordinance. Page 147.

d

5

n

e

0

e

A

t

n

2

t

y

f

e

-

-

1. With a Fixedness of Thought. 2. With an Eastness and Calmness of Affection. 3. With an Holy Awe and Reverence of the Divine Majesty.
4. With an holy Jealousy over ourselves, and
an humble Sense of our own Unworthiness, suspecting ourselves, and abasing ourselves. 5. With
a gracious Considence, as Children to a Father.
6. With earnest Desires towards God. 7. With
raised Expectations. 8. With Rejoicing and
Thanksgiving: Two Things Matter of Joy. 9. In
Charity with all Men, and a Sincere Affection to
all good Christians, bearing Ill-will to none, and
Good will to all.

CHAP. VIII.

Some Account of the Affecting Sights that are to be feen by Faith in this Ordinance Page 170.

1. In general, come and fee the Lamb that had been flain, opening the Seals. 11. In particular, 1. See the Evil of Sin. 2. See the Justice of God: In two Things. 3. See the Love of Christ Open'd in fix Properties of that Love. 4. S. e the Conquest of Satan: How Christ conquer'd Satan, in two Things. 5. See the Worth of Souls: Two Inferences from that Sight. 6. See the Purchase of the Blessing of the New Covenant: Open'd in two Things.

CHAP. IX.

Some Account of the precious Benefits which are to be receiv'd by Faith in this Ordinance Page 191.

9

1. The Pardon and Forgiveness of our Sins, a renew'd Pardon of daily Trespasses, and a confirmed Pardon of all Trespasses. 2. The Adoption of Sons: The Privileges of Adoption, and the Spirit of Adoption. 3. Peace and Satisfaction in our Minds; open'd in two Things. 4. Supplies of Grace, confirming gracious Habits; quickning gracious Acts: Instances of both. 5. The Earnests of eternal Bliss and Joy, the Assurances of it, and the Foretastes of it.

CHAP. X.

Helps for the exciting those pious and devout Affections which should be working in us while we attend this Ordinance Page 218.

1. Here we must be sorrowing for Sin: Three Things here to excite this Sorrow. 2. Considing in Christ, in his Power, in his Promise. 3. Delighting in God: Three Things to be thought of with Pleasure.

4. Admiring the Mysteries and Miracles of redeeming Love; Seven Things instanced in, a. marvellous. 5. Caring what we shall render; Seven Things which we must render.

CHAP. XI.

Directions concerning the solemn Vows we are to make to God in this Ordinance Page 243. Four Reasons why, at the Lord's Supper, we must make Vows. 1. We must by solemn Vows bind ourselves up from all Sin; largely open'd in five Things.

2. We must bind ourselves up to all Duty: To the Duties of Religion in general; open'd in four Things:

Things: To some Duties of Religion especially; opened in four Things: Duties which we have most neglected; which we have experieuc'd most Benefit by; which we have most Opportunity for, and the Duties of our respective Callings and Relations.

CHAP. XII.

Directions concerning the Frame of our Spirit when we come from this Ordinance Page 265. 1. We must come from this Ordinance admiring the Condescensions of the Divine Grace to us, considering our Meanness of Nature, and our Vileness by Sin. 2. Lamenting our manifold Defects, either trembling, or at least blushing. 3. Rejoicing in Christ, and the great Love wherewith he has loved us; expressing itself in Praises to God, and Encouragements to ourselves. 4. Much quicken'd to every good Work. 5. With a watchful Fear of Satan's Wiles, a firm Resolution to stand our Ground against them. Let us therefore Fear, and therefore Fix. Praying, that God will fulfil bis Promises to us, and enable us to fulfil ours to bim. 7. With a charitable Disposition to love our Fellow-Christians, to give to the Poor, and forgive Injuries. 8. Longing for Heaven. Our Complaints and our Comforts should make us long for Heaven.

e

,

n

n

0

3.

es

5.

0

er

CHAP. XIII.

An Exhorting to order the Conversation aright after the Ordinance Page 296.

In general we must live so, as, 1. To adorn our Profession. 2. To sulfil our Engagements. 3. To make grateful Returns for Favour shew'd us.

4. To preserve the Comforts we have tasted. 5. To evidence

evidence our Communion with God: In particular we must be, 1. Sincerely devout and pious.

2. Conscientiously just and honest. 3. Religiously meek and peaceable. 4. Strictly sober and chaste.

5. Abundantly charitable and henesicent. 6. More wean'd from this World, and more taken up with another.

CHAP. XIV.

Some Words of Comfort which this Ordinance speaks to serious Christians.

Page 318.

Four Things premis'd. This Ordinance may comfort us. 1. Against the Remembrance of our former Sins and Provocations. 2. Against the Sense of our Sins of daily Infirmities. 3. Against the sad Remainders of indwelling Corruption. 4. Against prevailing Doubts and Fears about our spiritual State. 5. Against the Troubles and Calamities of this Life. 6. Against the Fears of Death.



THE



equicot, we on the convenient ourfelves, that he a Sacrainent that **a if T** is a such that on Case.

COMMUNICANTS COMPANION:

to it God as a State of the color of the feature of the state of the s

INSTRUCTIONS and HELPS

. For the Right Receiving of the

rt

er of

est

al

E

LORD'S SUPPER.

and Soul, and the took which throughout an

CHAP. I.

The Names by which this Ordinance is usually called.

In discoursing of this great and solemn Ordinance, which every serious Christian looks upon with a peculiar Regard and Veneration, because I purpose, as God shall enable me, to open, as well the Dostrine as the Duty of it, it will be proper enough, and, I hope, prostable, to take some notice of the several Names by which it is known.

First, We call it the Sacrament: This is the Name we commonly give it; but improperly, because it doth not distinguish it from the Ordinance of Baptism, which is as much a Sacrament as this; a Sacrament which we have all received, are all bound by, and are concern'd to improve, and live

B

up to: But when we call this Ordinance the Sacrament, we ought to remind ourselves, that it is a Sacrament; that is, it is a Sign, and it is an Oath.

1. It is a Sign, an outward and visible Sign of an inward and spiritual Grace; for fuch, Sacraments are defign'd to be. It is a Parable to the Eye, and in it God useth Similitudes, as he did of old, by his Servants the Prophets, Hosea xii. 10. In it Christ tells us Earthly Things, John iii. 12. that thereby we may come to be more familiarly acquainted, and more warmly affected with spiritual and heavenly Things. In it Christ speaks to us in our own Language, and accommodates himself to the Capacities of our present State. Man confifts of Body and Soul, and the Soul admits Impressions, and exerts its Powers by the Body: Here is an Ordinance therefore, which confifts of Body and Soul too; wherein Christ and the Benefits of the New Covenant are, in the instituted Elements of Bread and Wine, fet before us, and offered to us. live in a World of Sense, not yet in the World of Spirits; and because we therefore find it hard to look above the Things that are seen, we are directed in a Sacrament to look through them, to those Things nat seen, which are represented by them. That Things merely sensible may not improve the Advantage they have from our present State, wholly to engross our Thoughts and Cares, in Compassion to our Infirmity, spiritual Things are in this Ordinance made, in a manner, sensible.

Let us therefore rest contented with this Sign which Christ hath appointed, in which he is evidently set forth, crucified among us, Gal. iii, 1. and not think it can be any Honour to him, or Ad-

vantage

n

it

W

th

G

th

W

XX

ou

m

be

vantage to ourselves; but on the contrary, a Dishonour to him, and an Injury to ourselves, to represent by Images and Pictures the same Things which this Ordinance was design d to be the Representation of. If infinite Wisdom thought this Sign sufficient, and most proper to affect the Heart and excite Devotion, and stamp it accordingly

with an Institution, let us acquiesce in it.

f

t

e

y

1-

aly

id li-

ul

W

ad

Ve

pi-

ok

1 a

gs

hat

an-

to to

rdi-

ign

evi-

and

Ad-

tage

Yet let us not rest contented with the Sign only, but converse by Faith with the Things signified; else we receive the Grace of God in this Appointment in vain, and Sacraments will be to us what Parables were to them that were wilfully blind, blinding them the more, Mark iv. 11, 12. What will it avail us to have the Shadow without the Substance, the Shell without the Kernel, the Letter without the Spirit? As the Body without the Soul is dead, so our seeing and receiving Bread and Wine, if therein we see not and receive not Christ crucified, is dead also.

2. It is an Oath. That's the ancient Signification of the Word Sacrament. The Romans call'd the Oath which Soldiers took to be true to their General, Sacramentum militare: And our Law still uses it in this Sense, dicunt super Sacramentum suum, they say upon their Carbs, so that to take the Sacrament is to take an Oath, a sold unto the Lord, Numb. xxx. 2. It is an Oath of Allegiance unto the Lord Jesus, by which we engage ourselves to be his dutiful and loyal Subjects, acknowledging him to be our rightful Lord and Sovereign. It is as a Freeman's Oath, by which we enter ourselves Members of Christ's Mystical Body, and oblige ourselves

B 2

to observe the Laws, and seek the Good of that Jerusalem which is from above, that we may enjoy the Privileges of that great Charter by which it is incorporated. An Oath is an Appeal to God's Knowledge of our Sincerity and Truth in what we affert or promise; and in this Ordinance we make fuch an Appeal as St. Peter did, Lord, thou knowest all Things, thou knowest that I love thee, John xxi. 17. An Oath is an Imprecation of God's Wrath upon ourselves, if we deal fally, and wil-fully prevaricate: and something of that also there is in this Sacrament; for, if we continue in League with Sin while we pretend to covenant with God, we eat and drink Judgment to ourselves,

1 Cor. xi. 29.

Let us therefore, according to the Character of a virtuous Man, Eccles. ix. 2. fear this Oath, not fear to take it; for it is our Duty with all possible Solemnity, to oblige ourselves to the Lord; but fear to break it, for Oaths are not to be jefted with, God hath said it, and hath sworn it by himself; Isa. xlv. 23. Unto me every Tongue shall swear: But he hath said also, Jer. iv. 2. that we must swear to him in Truth, in Judgment, and in Righteousness: and having fworn, we must perform it, Plal. cxix. 106. If we come to this Sacrament carelesty and inconsiderately, we incur the Guilt of Rash-swearing: If we go away from this Sacrament, and walk contrary to the Engagements of it, we incur the Guilt of False-swearing. Even natural Religion teacheth Men to make Conscience of an Oath; much more doth the Christian Religion teach us to make Conscience of this Oath, to which God is not only a Witness, but a Party. Of holder Market

Secondly,

F

W

fe

be

g

th

T

th

or

D

T

hi

C

of

fig

properly, for so the Scripture calls it, I Cor. xi. 20. where the Apostle, reproving the Irregularities that were among the Corintbians in the Administration of this Ordinance, tells them, This is not to

eat the Lord's-Supper.

£

t e

it

1,

.

ut

to

s :

x.

g:

on-

eth

ore

on-

y a

dly,

or It is a Supper: A Supper is a flated Meal for the Body; this is fo for the Soul, which stands in as much need of its daily Bread as the Body doth. Supper was then accounted the principal Meal; this Ordinance is fo among Christ's Friends, and in his Family tis the most solemn Entertainment. 'Tis call'd a Supper, because it was first instituted in the Evening, and at the Close of the Paffover-Supper: which, tho' it tie not us always to administer it about that time, because it would be inconvenient for rengalis Assemblies, yet it signifies, (1.) That Christ new in the End of the World, in the declining Part of its Day, as the great Evening Sacrifice, bath appeared to put away Sin, Heb. ix. 26. This glorious Discovery was reserved for us, upon whom the Ends of the World are come, 1 Cor. x. 11. (2.) That Comfort in Christ is intended for those only that dwell in God's House, that are Night-Lodgers there and not only Day-Visitants; and for those only that have done the Work of the Day, in its Day, according as the Duty of every Day required. They only that work with Christ shall eat with him. (3.) That the chief Bleffings of the New Covenant are referv'd for the Evening of the Day of our Lafe. The everlasting Feast is a Supper defign'd forus when we have accomplished as an Hireling our Day, and come home at Night. -ionislo Zeldo ni lla ni lla bas

2. It is the Lord's-Supper, the Lord Christ's Supper. The Apostle, in his Discourse concerning this Ordinance, I Cor. xi. 23, &c. all along calls Christ the Lord, and seems to lay an Emphasis upon it; for, as the ordaining of this Sacrament was an Act of his Dominion, and as his Church's Lord he appointed it, so in receiving this Sacrament we own his dominion, and acknowledge him to be our Lord. This also puts an Honour upon the Ordinance, and makes it look truly great, however to a carnal Eye it hath no Form nor Comeliness, that it is the Supper of the Lord. The Sanction of this Ordinance is the Authority of Christ; the Substance of this Ordinance is the Grace of Christ: It is celebrated in Obedience to him, in Remembrance of him, and for his Praise. Justly is it call'd the Lord's Supper; for 'tis the Lord Jesus that fends the Invitation, makes the Provision, gives the Entertainment. In it we feed upon Christ, for he is the Bread of Life; we feed with Christ, for he is our Beloved, and our Friend, and he it is that bids us welcome to his Table. In it Christ sups with us, and we with him: He doth us the Honour to sup with us, the' he must bring his own Entertainment along with him: He gives us the Happiness of Supping with bim upon the Dainties of Heaven, Rev. iii. 20.

Let our Eye therefore be to the Lord, to the Lord Christ, and to the Remembrance of his Name in this Ordinance. We see nothing here, if we see not the Beauty of Christ; we taste nothing here, if we taste not the Love of Christ. The Lord must be look'd upon as the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, and all in all in this Solemni-

fi

11

fe

ar

lo

to

th

ou

th

Pl

the

tel

Br

Re

ty. If we receive not Christ Jesus the Lord here, we have the Supper, but not the Lord's Supper.

Thirdly, We call it the Communion, the Holy Communion; and fitly do we call it fo. For,

1. In this Ordinance we have Communion, with Christ our Head; Truly our Fellowship is with him, 1 John i. 3. He here manifests himself to us, and gives out to us his Graces and Comforts; we here set ourselves before him, and tender him the grateful Returns of Love and Duty. A kind Correspondence between Christ and our Souls is kept up in this Ordinance; such as our present State will admit. Christ by his Word and Spirit abides in us; we by Faith and Love abide in him: Here therefore where Christ seals his Word, and offers his Spirit, and where we exercise our Faith, and have our Love instant'd, there is Communion between us and Christ.

This Communion supposeth Union; this Fellowship supposeth Friendship; for can two walk together except they be agreed, Amos iii. 3. We must therefore in the Bond of an everlasting Covenant join ourselves to the Lord, and twist Interests with him; and then, pursuant thereto, concern him in all the Concerns of our Happiness, and concern ourselves in all the Concerns of his Glory; and this is Communion.

t

S

3

S

e

n

e

if

e

i-

٧.

2. In this Ordinance we have Communion with the Universal Church, even with all that in every Place call on the Name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours, I Cor. i. 2. Hereby we profess, testify, and declare, that we being many, are one Bread and one Body, by virtue of our common Relation to one Lord Jesus Christ, for we are all

B 4

Par-

Partakers of that one Bread, Christ the Bread of Life fignified and communicated in the Sacramental Bread, 1 Cor. x. 17. All true Christians, tho' they are many, yet they are one, and we express our Consent to, and Complacency in that Union, by partaking of the Lord's Supper. I fay, though they are many, that is, though they are numerous, yet as a vast Number of Creatures make one World, govern'd by one Providence, fo a vast Number of Christians make one Church, animated by one Spirit, the Soul of that great Body. Though they are various, far distant from each other in Place, of distinct Societies, different Attainments, and divers Apprehensions in lesser Things, yet all meeting in Christ, they are one. They are all incorporated in one and the fame Church, all interested in one and the same Covenant, all stamp'd with one and the same Image, Partakers of the same new and divine Nature, and all entitled to one and the same Inheritance. In the Lord's Supper we are made to drink into one Spirit, 1 Cor. xii. 13. and therefore in attending on that Ordinance, we are concerned not only to preserve, but to cultivate and improve Christian Love and Charity; for what will this Badge of Union avail us, without the Unity of the Spirit?

Fourthly, We call it the Eucharist; so the Greek Church call'd ir, and we from them. It signifies

a Thanksgiving; and it is so call'd,

Thanks, I Cor. xi. 24. It should seem that Christ frequently offered up his prayers in the form of Thanksgivings, as John xi. 41. Father, I thank thee

thee that thou hast heard me; and so he blessed the Bread and the Cup, by giving Thanks over them; as the true Melchizedec, who, when he brought forth Bread and Wine to Abraham, bleffed the most High God, Gen. xiv. 18, 20. Though our Saviour, when he instituted the Sacrament, had a full Prospect of his approaching Suffering, with all their Aggravations, yet he was not thereby indisposed for Thanksgiving; for praising God is a Work that is never out of Season. Though the Captain of our Salvation was now but girding on the Harness, yet he gives Thanks as though he had put it off; being confident of a glorious Victory, in the Prospect of which, even before he took the Field, he did in this Ordinance divide the Spoils among his Followers, and gave Gifts unto Men, Pfal. Ixviii. 182 son decrets somevil a

2. Because we in the Participation of it, must give Thanks likewise. It is an Ordinance of Thanksgiving, appointed for the joyful Celebrating of the Redeemer's Praises. The Sacrifice of Atonement Christ himself offer'd once for all, and it must not, it cannot be repeated; but Sacrifices of Acknowledgment Christians must offer daily; that is, the Fruits of our Lips, giving Thanks to his Name, Heb. xiii. 15. The Cup of Salvation must be a Cup of Bleffing, with which, and for which, we must bless God, as the Jews were wont to do very folemnly at the Close of the Passover Supper, at which Time Christ chose to institute this Sacrament, because he intended it for a perpetual Thanksgiving, till we come to the World of I It is a Royal Flagh: A Feast like the Lighter

e

e

f

k

S

ne Nt

of

nk

& Kong, a Sam, xxv. go. i. c. a magnificent Feaft.

Come therefore, and let us sing unto the Lord in this Ordinance; let the high Praises of our Redeemer be in our Mouths, and in our Hearts. Would we have the Comfort, let him have the Praise of the great Thing he hath done for us: Let us remember, that Thanksgiving is the Business of the Ordinance, and let that turn our Complaints into Praises; for, whatever Matter of Complaint we find in ourselves, in Christ we find abundant Matter for Praise; and that's the pleasant Subject which in this Ordinance we should

dwell upon.

Fifthly, We call it the Feast, the Christian Feast. Christ our Passover being sacrificed for us, in this Ordinance we keep the Feast, I Cor. vii. 8. They that communicate are faid to feast with us, Jude 12. This Name, though not commonly us'd yet is very fignificant; for it is such a Supper as is a Feast. Gospel Preparations are frequently compar'd to a Feast, as Isa. xxv. 8. Luke xiv. 16. The Guests are many, the Invitation solemn, and the Provision rich and plentiful; and therefore fitly it is called a Feast, a Feast for Souls. A Feast is made for Laughter, Eccles. x. 19. so is this for spiritual Joy; The Wine here is designed to make glad the Heart. A Feast is made for free Conversation, so is this for Communion between Heaven and Earth. At this Banquit of Wine the golden Sceptre is held out to us, and this fair Proposal made; What is thy Petition, and it shall be granted thee? I believe the state of state and statements

ti

n

11

is

fe

re

it

jo

Let us see what kind of Feast it is,

1. It is a Royal Feast: A Feast like the Feast of King, 1 Sam. xxv. 36. i. e. a magnificent Feast. Tis

tween

'Tis a Feast like that of King Abasuerus, Esther i. 3, 4, 5. a Feaft for all bis Servants, and defigned, as that was, not only to shew his Good-will to those whom he feasted, but to shew the Riches of bis glorious Kingdom, and the Honour of bis excellent Majesty. The Treasures bid in Christ, even his unsearchable Riches, are here set open, and the Glories of the Redeemer illustriously display'd. He, who is King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, here issues out the same Orders that we find him giving, Rev. xix. 16, 17. Come, gather yourselves together, to the Supper of the great God, and that must needs be a great Supper. The wifest of Kings introduceth Wisdom herself, as a Queen or Princess making this Feast, Prov. ix. 1, 2. Wisdom bath killed her Beasts, and mingled her Wine. At a royal Feaft the Provision, we may be fure, is rich and noble, fuch as becomes a King to give, though not fuch Beggars as we are to expect: The Wellcome also, we may be fure, is free and generous. Christ gives like a King.

Let us remember, that in this Ordinance we fit to eat with a Ruler, with the Ruler of Rulers, and therefore must consider diligently what is before us, and observe a Decorum, Prov. xxiii. 1. He is a King that comes in to see the Guests, Matt. xxii. 11. and therefore we are concerned to behave our-

selves well.

S

0

e

n

10 r

11

is

2. It is a Marriage Feast. 'Tis a Feast made by a King at the Marriage of bis Son: So our Saviour represents it, Matt. xxii. 2, 3. not only to speak it exceeding rich and fumptuous, and celebrated with extraordinary Expressions of Joy and Rejoicing, but because the Covenant here sealed be-B 6

tween Christ and his Church is a Marriage Covenant, fuch a Covenant as makes two one. Eph. v. 31, 32. a Covenant founded in the dearest Love, founding the nearest Relation, and designed to be perpetual. In this Ordinance, (1.) We celebrate the Memorial of the virtual Espousals of the Church to Christ, when he died upon the Cross; to sanstify and cleanse it that be might present it to bimself, Eph. v. 26. That was the Day of his Espousals, the Day of the Gladness of his Heart. (2.) The actual Espousals of believing Souls to Christ are here solemnized, and that Agreement ratified, Cant. ii. 16. My beloved is mine, and I am bis. The Soul that renounces all other Lovers which stand in Competition with the Lord Jesus, and joins itself by Faith and Love to him only, is in this Ordinance presented as a chaste Virgin to him, 2 Cor. xi. 2. (3.) A Pledge and Earnest of the public and complete Espousals of the Church of Christ at his second Coming, is here given: Then the Marriage of the Lamb comes, Rev. xix. 7. and we, according to his Promise, hereby declare that we look for it.

If we come to a Marriage Feast, we must not come without a Wedding Garment; that is, a Frame of Heart, and a Disposition of Soul agreeable to the Solemnity; conforming to the Nature and answering the Intentions of the Gospel, as it is exbibited to us in this Ordinance. Holy Garments, and Garments of Praise are the Wedding Garments: Put on Christ, put on the new man; these are the Wedding Garments. In these we must, with our Lamps in our Hands, as the wise Virgins, go forth with all due Observance, to attend the Paviel Pridegroom

tend the Royal Bridegroom.

000913

3. It

I

k

F

te

iı

tl

n

b

n

de

V

be

fr

T

fti

CO

m

m

Sa

ren

ple

2 4

kep

Vi.

3. It is a Feast of Memorial, like the Feast of the Paffover, of which it is faid, Exod. xii. 14. This Day shall be unto you for a Memorial, and you shall keep it a Feast to the Lord—a Feast by an Ordinance for ever. The Deliverance of Israel out of Egypt was a Work of Wonder never to be forgotten: The Feast of Unleavened Bread was therefore instituted to be annually observ'd throughout all the Ages of the Jewish Church, as a solemn Memorial of that Deliverance, that the Truth of it, being confirmed by this Traditional Evidence, might never be questioned, and that the Remembrance of it, being frequently reviv'd by this Service, might never be lost by Tract of Time. Our Redemption by Christ from Sin and Hell is a greater Work of Wonder than that was, more worthy to be remember'd, and yet (the Benefits that flow from it being Spiritual) more apt to be forgotten : This Ordinance was therefore inftituted, (and instituted in the Close of the Passover-Supper, as coming in the Room of it) to be a standing Memorial in the Church, of the glorious Atchievements of the Redeemer's Cross, the Victories obtain'd by it over the Powers of Darkness, and the Salvation wrought by it for the Children of Light. Thus the Lord bath made his wonderful Works to be remembered, Pfal. cxi. 4.

4. It is a Feast of Dedication. Solomon made such a Feast for all Israel, when he dedicated the Temple, 1 Kings viii. 65. as his Father David had done when he brought the Ark into the Tabernacle, 2 Sam. vi. 19. Even the Children of the Captivity kept the Dedication of the House of God with Joy, Ezra vi. 17. In the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper we

e

t

dedi-

dedicate ourselves to God as living Temples, Temples of the Holy Ghost, separated from every thing that is common and profane, and intirely devoted to the Service and Honour of God in Christ; to shew that we do this with Chearfulness and full Satisfaction, and that it may be done with an agreeable Solemnity, this Feast is appointed for the doing of it, that we may, like the People of Israel, when Solomon dismiss'd them from his Feast of Dedication, go to our Tents joyful and glad of Heart for all the Goodness that the Lord has done for David

bis Servant, and for Israel bis People.

5. It is a Feast upon a Sacrifice. This methinks is as proper a Notion of it as any other. It was the Law and Custom of Sacrifices, both among the Tews, and in other Nations, that when the Peace-Offering was flain, the Blood sprinkled, the Fat and some select Parts of it burnt upon the Altar, and the Priest had his Share out of it; then the Remainder was given back to the Offerer, on which he and his Family and Friends feafted with Joy. Hence we read of Ifrael after the Flesh eating the Sacrifices, and so partaking of the Altar, I Cor. x. 18. that is, in token of their partaking of the Benefit of the Sacrifice, and their Joy therein. And this eating of the Sacrifices was a religious Rite expressive of their Communion with God in and by the Sacrifice.

fa

b

Now (1.) Jesus Christ is the great and only Sacrifice, who by being once offer'd, perfected for ever them which are sanctified, and this Offering never needs to be repeated; that once was sufficient.

(2.) The Lord's Supper is a Feast upon this Sacrifice, in which we receive the Atonement, as the Expression pression is, Rom. v. 11. that is we give Consent to, and take Complacency in the Method which infinite Wisdom hath taken of justifying and saving us, by the Merit and Mediation of the Son of God incarnate. In feasting upon the Sacrifice we apply the Benefit of it to ourselves, and ascribe the Praise of it to God with Joy and Thankfulness.

6. It is a Feast upon a Covenant. The Covenant between Isaac and Abimelech was made with a Feast Gen. xxvi. 30, 31. So was that between Laban and Jacob Gen. xxxi. 46, 54. and their Feafting upon the Sacrifices was a federal Rite, in token of Peace and Communion between God and his People. In the Lord's Supper we are admitted to feast with God, in token of Reconciliation between us and him, thro' Christ. Though we have provoked God, and been Enemies to him in our Minds by wicked Works, yet he thus graciously provides for us, to shew that now be bath reconciled us to himfelf, Col. i. 21. His Enemies bungring, he thus feeds them; thirsting, he thus gives them Drink; which, if like Coals of Fire beap'd upon their Heads, it melt them into a Compliance with the Terms of his Covenant, they shall thenceforth, as bis own familiar Friends, eat Bread at his Table continually, till they come to fit down with him at his Table in bis Kingdom.

- We was appointed to be a compressive Savin

beilenkenscher in gestieter in Outspriesers liche gestiete

and marketing Ordinances The Excellention one

Consideration of the Constant of the Constant of D

n

h

e

1.

15

in

2-

er

er

ri-

X-

on

broil

pression is, Com. v. ii. that is we give Confeet as

and take Complacency in he Method which infinite

on bod to so ent to notified Montage of the Nature of this Ordinance.

benefit of atto ourdelves, and aftribe the Praise or TITHEN the Jews, according to God's Ap-V pointment, observed the Passover yearly throughout their Generations, it was supposed that their Children would ask them, What mean ye by this Service? and they were directed what Answer to give to that Enquiry, Exod. xii. 26, 27. The Question may very fitly be ask'd concerning our Gospel-Passover: What mean ye by this Service? We come together in a public and felect Affembly of baptiz'd Christians, under the Conduct and Presidency of a Gospel-Minister; we take Bread and Wine, fanctified by the Word and Prayer, and we eat and drink together in a folemn religious Manner, with an Eye to a divine Institution as our Warrant and Rule in fo doing: This we do often: this all the Churches of Christ do, and have done in every Age from the Death of Christ down to this Day, and we doubt not but it will continue to be done, till Time shall be no more: Now what is the true Intent and Meaning of this Ordinance? What did Christ design it for in the Inflitution? And what must we aim at in the Observation of it?

It was appointed to be a commemorating Ordinance, and a confessing Ordinance; a communicating Ordinance, and a covenanting Ordinance.

First, The Ordinance of the Lord's Supper is a commemorating Ordinance. This Explication our

Lord

L

D

D

me

for

m

m

fay

a

an

Te

Fr

ha

an

Re

po

it

be

in

th

for

up

cal

no Ti

po

Lord himself gave of it, when he said, Luke xxii. 16. Do this in Remembrance of me; Els Thou in a va propose. Do it for my Memorial; do it for a Remembrance of me. In this Ordinance he hath recorded his Name for ever, and this is his Memorial throughout all Generations. We are to do this;

1. In Remembrance of the Person of Christ, as an absent Friend of ours --- 'Tis a common Ceremony of Friendship, to lay up something in Remembrance of a Friend we have valued, which we fay, we keep for bis fake, when he is gone, or is at a Distance; as it is usual likewise to drink to one another; remembering such a Friend that's absent. Jefus Christ is our Beloved, and our Friend, the best Friend that ever Souls had; he is now absent, he hath left the World, and is gone to the Father, and the Heavens must contain him till the Time of the Restitution of all Things: Now this Ordinance is appointed for a Remembrance of him. We observe it in token of this, that, though the Blessed Jesus be out of Sight, he is not out of Mind. He, that instituted this Ordinance, did, as it were, engrave this upon it for a Motto,

When this you see, Remember me.

n

e

ft

11

is

e

ie

1-

ng

a ur

rd

Remember him! Is there any Danger of our forgetting him? If we were not wretchedly taken up with the World and the Flesh, and strangely careless in the Concerns of our Souls, we could not forget him. But, in Consideration of the Treachery of our Memories, this Ordinance is appointed to mind us of Christ.

Ought

h

be

re

hi

an

be

be

til

D

in

tio

Xii

thi

th

to

to

in

the

the

is f

W

of.

(%)

tha

of

inti

be c

ever

Ought we not to remember, and can we ever forget such a Friend as Christ is? A Friend that is our near and dear Relation: Bone of our Bone, Flesh of our Flesh, and not asbam'd to call us Brethren? A Friend in Covenant with us, who puts more Honour upon us than we deserve, when he calls us his Servants; and yet is pleas'd to call us Friends, John xv. 15. A Friend that hath fo wonderfully fignaliz'd his Friendship, and commended his Love: He hath done that for us, which no Friend we have in the World did or could do for us, he hath laid down his Life for us, then when the Redemption of our Souls was grown fo precious as otherwise to have ceased for ever. Surely we must forget ourselves, if ever we forget him, since our Happiness is entirely owing to his Kindness.

Ought we not to remember, and can we ever forget a Friend, who tho' he be absent from us, is negotiating our Affairs, and is really absent for us? He is gone, but he is gone upon our Business, as the Forerunner, he is for us entered: He is gone to appear in the Presence of God for us, as our Advocate; is gone to prepare a Place for us, as our Agent. May we never be unmindful of him who is always mindful of us, and who, as the great High-Priest of our Profession, bears the Names of all his spiritual Israel in his Breast-plate, near

his Heart, within the Veil?

Ought we not to remember, and can we ever forget a Friend, who, tho' he be now absent, will be absent but awhile? We see him not, but we expect to see him shortly, when he will come in the Clouds, and every Eye shall see him; will come to receive us to himself, to share in his Joy and Glory.

Glory. Shall we not be glad of any thing that helps us to remember him, who not only remember'd us once in our low Estate, but having once remembered us, will never forget us? Shall not his Name be written in indelible Characters upon the Tables of our Hearts, who hath graven us upon the Palms of his Hands? Surely we must continually remember our Judge and Lord, when, behold, the Lord is at Hand, and the Judge standeth before the Door. Thus must we shew him forth till be come, for be comes quickly.

2. We are to do this in Remembrance of the Death of Christ, as an antient Favour done us. This Ordinance was instituted in the Night wherein our Master was betray'd (that Night of Observations, as the first Passover-Night is call'd, Exod. xii. 42.) which intimateth the special Reference this Ordinance was to have to that which was done that Night and the Day following. In it we are to know Christ and him crucified, I Cor. ii. 2. and to remember his Sufferings, to remember bis Bonds in a special Manner. All the Saints, and all the Churches could not see Christ upon the Cross; therefore in this Ordinance that great Transaction is set before us, upon which the Judgment of this World turn'd, John xii. 31. Now is the Judgment of this World.

Here we remember the Dying of the Lord Jefus, that is, aggin I copy who money or protesses and

S

1

)

r

1

S

e

e

r

S

IS

e -

ır

10 at

es ar

er

ill

ve

be

ne

nd

ry.

(1.) We endeavour to preserve the Memory of it in the Church, and to transmit it pure and intire, thro' our Age, to the Children which shall be created; that the Remembrance of it may be ever fresh, and may not die in our Hands. That

good

good Thing which was committed to us as a Truft. we must thus carefully keep, and faithfully deliver down to the next Generation; evidencing that we firmly believe, and frequently think of Christ's dying for us, and defiring that those who shall come after us may do fo tools I tuo to solds I shi

- 2. We endeavour to revive and excite the Remembrance of it in our own Hearts. The Ordinance was intended to stir up our pure Minds (our impure Minds we have too much reason to call them) by way of Remembrance, as the Expression is, 2 Pet. iii. 1. That giving so earnest a Heed to the Things that belong to the great Salvation, as the Solemnity of this Ordinance calls for, we may not at any time let them flip, or, if we do, we may in the Use thereof speedily recover them, Heb. ii. 1. 3. The instituted Images of Christ crucified are in this Ordinance very ftrong and lively, and proper to make deep Impressions of his Grace and Love upon the Minds, that are prepar'd to receive them, and fuch as cannot be worn out.

We fee then what we have to do in our Attendance upon this Ordinance; we must remember the Sufferings of Christ there, else we do nois let before us, upon which the Judgment against

This supposeth some Acquaintance with Christ crucified; for we cannot be said to remember that which we never knew. The Ignorant therefore, to whom the great Things of the Gospel are as a strange Thing, which they are not concern'd to acquaint themselves with, cannot answer the Intention of this Ordinance; but they offer the Blind for Sacrifice, not discerning the Lord's Body, and the Breaking of it. It

concerns

COI

and ste

for

and we

Na

plie

Fai

ma

pre

dol

ons

dyi

our

not is li

mal

Sou

Con

was

whi

Chri

and

ed to

The

ally,

killi

us f

bits

Links

concerns us therefore to cry after this Knowledge, and to labour after a clearer Infight, into the Myftery of our Redemption by the Death of Christ; for if we be ignorant of this, and rest in false and confused Notions of it, we are unworthy to wear the Christian Name, and to live in a Christian Nation.

2. It implies a serious Thought and Contemplation of the Sufferings of Christ, such as is fed and supplied with Matter to work upon, not from a ftrong Fancy, but from a strong Faith. Natural Passions may be rais'd by the Power of Imagination, representing the Story of Christ's Sufferings as very doleful and tragical, but pious and devout Affections are best kindled by the Consideration of Christ's dying as a Propitiation for our Sins, and the Saviour of our Souls; and this is the Object of Faith. not of Fancy. We must here look unto Jesus as he is lifted up in the Gospel, take him as the Word makes him, and so behold him.

V

e

e

e

S

0

)-

1,

t-

1-

)-

th

e-

0-

he

ot

100

ut

ng It

rns

Time!

3. This Contemplation of the Sufferings of Christ must make such an Impression upon the Soul, as to work it into a Fellowship with, and Conformity to Christ in his Sufferings. This was the Knowledge and Remembrance of Christ, which bleffed Paul, was ambitious of, to know Christ and the Fellowship of his Sufferings, Phil. iii. 10. and we all by our Baptism are in Profession planted together in the Likeness of his Death, Rom. vi. 5. Then we do this in Remembrance of Christ effectually, when we experience the Death of Christ killing Sin in us, mortifying the Flesh, weaning us from this present Life, weakning vicious Habits and Dispositions in us, and the Power of Christ's Christ's Cross, both as a moral Argument, and as the Spring of special Grace crucifying us to the World and the World to us, Gal. vi. 14. When, in touching the Hem of his Garment we find (like that good Woman, Mark v. 27.) Virtue comes out of bim to heal our Souls, then we rightly remember Christ crucified.

Secondly, It is a confessing Ordinance. If the Heart believe unto Righteousness, hereby Confession is made unto Salvation, Rom. x. 10. The Lord's Supper is one of the Peculiarities of our Holy Religion, by the Observance of which the Professors of it are diftinguished from all others. Circumcifion, which was the initiating Ordinance among the Jews by leaving its Mark in the Flesh, was a lasting Badge of Distinction; Baptism, which succeeds it, leaves no fuch indelible Character in the Body: But the Lord's Supper is a Solemnity by which we constantly avow the Christian Name, and declare ourselves not ashamed of the Banner of the Cross: under which we were listed, but resolved to continue Christ's faithful Servants and Soldiers to our Lives end, according to our Baptismal Vow.

In the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper we are faid to shew the Lord's Death, I Cor. xi. 26. that is,

1. We hereby profess our Value and Esteem for Christ crucified Karayyinhele, ye show it forth with Commendation and Praise; so the Word sometimes fignifies. The Crofs of Christ was to the Jews a stumbling Block, because they expect a Messiah in temporal Pomp and Power. 'Twas to the Greeks Foolifoness, because the Doctrine of Man's Justification and Salvation by it was not agreeable to

their

an Sa

by

Re

cip

a I

igr

Sh

ma

any

ord

bor

in

the

we Dia

bee

ceal

end

stea

Lor

mei

Sup

do

Chi

afha

thin

us i

'Tis

thin

for

for

n

it

of

er

rt

de

er

n,

it

n,

ws

ng

ds

he

by

ne,

in-

ed,

nts

ap-

are

is,

for

rith

ne-

ews

b in

eeks

tifi-

e to

heir

their Philosophy. The Wisdom of this World. and the Princes of it, judg'd it abfurd to expect Salvation by one that died a Captive, and Honour by one that died in Difgrace; and turn'd it to the Reproach of Christians, that they were the Difciples and Followers of one that was banged upon a Tree at Jerusalem. They who put him to fuch an ignominious Death, and loaded him with all the Shame they could put upon him, hoped thereby to make every one fby of owning him, or expressing any Respect for him: But the Wisdom of God so order'd it, that the Cross of Christ is that, which above any thing else Christians have Cause to glory in, Gal. vi. 14. Such are the Fruits, the Purchases, the Victories, the Triumphs of the Crofs, that we have reason to call it our Grown of Glory, and Diadem of Beauty. The Politicians thought it had been the Interest of Christ's Followers to have conceal'd their Lord's Death, and that they should have endeavour'd to bury it in Forgetfulness; but instead of that, they are appointed to shew forth their Lord's Death, and to keep it in everlasting Re-

This then we mean, when we receive the Lord's Supper: We thereby folemnly declare, that we do not reckon the Cross of Christ any Reproach to Christianity, and that we are so far from being asham'd of it, that whatever Constructions an unthinking, unbelieving World may put upon it, to us it is the Wisdom of God, and the Power of God: 'Tis all our Salvation, and all our Desire. We think never the worse of Christ's holy Religion for the ignominious Death of its great Author; for we see God in it glorified, Man by it saved:

Then

Then is the Offence of the Cross ceased; then is the

Reproach of it rolled away for ever.

2. We hereby profess our Dependance upon and Confidence in Christ crucified. As we are not ashamed to own him, so we are not afraid to venture our Souls and their eternal Salvation with him, believing him able to fave to the uttermost all that come to God by bim, and as willingly as he is able, and making Confession of that Faith. By this solemn Rite we deliberately and of choice put ourselves under the Protection of his Righteousness, and the Influence of his Grace, and the Conduct and Operation of his Holy Spirit. The Concerns that lie between us and God are of vast Consequence; our eternal Weal or Woe depends upon the right Management of them: Now hereby we folemnly declare, that having laid them near our own Heart in a ferious Care about them, we chuse to lodge them in the Redeemer's Hands by a judicious Faith in him which we can give a good Reafon for. God having declared himfelf well pleas'd in bim, we hereby declare ourselves well pleas'd in him too: God having committed all Judgment to the Son, we hereby commit all our Judgment to him likewise as the sole Referree of the great Cause, and the fole Trustee of the great Concern, knowing whom we have believed, even one who is able and faithful to keep what we have committed to him against that Day, that Great Day when it will be called for, 2 Tim, i. 11.

This then we mean, when we receive the Lord's Supper; we confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, and we own ourselves to be his Subjects, and put ourselves under his Government; we confess that he

C

is

Pa

we

ou by

dir Go

wh

be beli

are

cor

Say

Ch

Th

of

Ang

to l

wh

It is

of t

the

Chr

Cro

it is

ken

whe

dina

all

were

are a

is a skilful Physician, and own ourselves to be his Patients, resolving to observe his Prescriptions; we confess that he is a faithful Advocate, and own ourselves to be his Clients, resolving to be advis'd by him in every Thing. In a word, in this Ordinance we profess that we are not asham'd of the Gospel of Christ, nor of the Cross of Christ; in which his Gospel is all summ'd up, knowing it to be the Power of Godunto Salvation, to all them that believe, Rom. i. 16. and having found it so to us.

Thirdly, It is a Communicating Ordinance. Here are not only Gospel-Truths represented to us, and confessed by us, but Gospel-Benefits offer'd to us, and accepted by us: For it is not only a faithful Saying, but well worthy of all Acceptation, that Christ Jesus died to save Sinners, 1 Tim. i. 15. This is the Explication which the Apostle gives of this Ordinance, 1 Cor. x. 16. The Cup of Bleffing which we blefs, that is, which we pray to God to blefs, which we blefs God with and for, and in which we hope and expect that God will bless us. It is the Communion (Kowwia, the Communication) of the Blood of Christ; the Bread which we break is the Communion, or Communication, of the Body of Christ, which was not only broken for us upon the Cross, when it was made an Offering for Sin; but it is broken to us, as the Children's Bread is broken to the Children, in the everlasting Gospel, wherein it is made the Food of Souls.

By the Body and Blood of Christ, which this Ordinance is the Communion of, we are to understand all those precious Benefits and Privileges which were purchased for us by the Death of Christ, and are assur'd to us upon the Gospel-Terms in the ever-

C lasting

t he is

15

-

n

ve

ur

fe

12

a-

s'd

in

the

im

fe,

w-

ind

im

be

rd's

we

ur-

lasting Covenant. When the Sun is said to be with us, and we fay we have the Sun, as in the Day, as in the Summer, it is not the Body and Bulk of the Sun that we have, but his Rays and Beams are darted down upon us, and by them we receive the Light, Warmth, and Influence of the Sun; and thus the Sun is communicated to us, according to the Law of Creation: So in this Ordinance we are Partakers of Christ, Heb. iii. 14. not of his real Body and Blood; 'tis fenfeless and absurd, unchristian and inhuman to imagine so; but of his Merit and Righteousness for our Justification, his Spirit and Grace for our Sanctification. We must not dream of ascending up into Heaven, or of going down to the Deep, to fetch Christ into this Ordinance, that we may partake of him; no, the Word is nigh thee, and Christ in the Word, Rom. x. 6, 7, 8.

Unworthy Receivers, that is, those who refolve to continue in Sin, because Grace hath abounded, partake of the Guilt of Christ's Body and Blood, and have Communication with those that crucified him, for, as much as in them lies, they crucify him afresh, Heb. vi. 6. What they do, speaks such ill Thoughts of Christ, that we may conclude, if they had been at Jerusalem when he was put to Death, they would have joined with

those that cried, Crucify bim, Crucify bim.

But humble and penitent Believers partake of the bleffed Fruits of Christ's Death; his Body and Blood are their Food, their Physick, their Cordial, their Life, their All. All the Riches of the

Gospel are virtually in them.

to

de

is

Si

ar

fu

wl

rec

tio

an

Lo

Se

Sela M: 1. Christ and all his Benefits are here communicated to us: Here is not only Bread and Wine set before us to be look'd at, but given to us to be eaten and drank; not only Christ made known to us, that we may contemplate the Mysteries of Redemption, but Christ made over to us, that we may participate of the Benefits of Redemption. God in this Ordinance not only assures us of the Truth of the Promise, but, according to our present Case and Capacity, conveys to us, by his Spirit, the good Things promis'd; Receive Christ Jesus the Lord, Christ and a Pardon, Christ and Peace, Christ and Grace, Christ and Heaven; 'tis all your own, if you come up to the Terms on which it is offer'd in the Gospel.

Fountains of Life are here broken up, Wells of Salvation are here open'd, the Stone roll'd away from the Well's Mouth, and you are called upon to come and draw Water with Joy. The Well is deep, but this Ordinance is a Bucket by which it is easy to draw; let us not forsake these living Streams for Puddle-Water. Breasts of Consolation are here drawn out to us, from which we may suck and be satisfied. These are Wisdom's Gates where we are appointed to wait for Wisdom's

Gifts, and we shall not wait in vain.

,

0.

d,

e-

b-

ind

nat

ley

do,

nay

he

vith

e of

Body

Cor-

the

hrift

2. Christ, and all his Benefits, are here to be received by us. If we do indeed answer the Intention of the Ordinance, in receiving the Bread and Wine, we accept the Offer that is made us: Lord, I take thee at thy Word, be it unto thy Servant according to it. We hereby interest ourselves in Christ's Mediation between GOD and Man, and take the Benefit of it, according to the C2

Tenour of the everlafting Gospel. Christ, in this Ordinance, graciously condescending to shew us the Print of the Nails, and the Mark of the Spear, to shew us his pierced Hands, his pierced Side, those Tokens of his Love and Power as Redeemer; we, by partaking of it, comply with his Intentions, we consent to him, and close with him, saying, as Thomas did, My Lord, and my God, John. xx. 28. None but Christ, none but Christ.

We do here likewise set ourselves to participate of that spiritual Strength and Comfort, which through Grace flows into the Hearts of Believers from their Interest in Christ crucified. The Gospel of Christ, here solemnly exhibited, is Meat and Drink to our Souls, 'tis Bread that firengthens Man's Heart, and is the Staff of Life; 'tis Wine that makes glad the Heart, and revives the Spirit. Our Spiritual Life is supported and maintain'd, and the New Man enabled for its Work and Conflicts, by the Spiritual Benefits which here we communicate of, as the natural Life and the natural Body is by our necessary Food. From the Fulness that is in Christ crucified, we here derive Grace for Grace, Grace for gracious Exercises, as the Branches derive Sap from the Root, and as the Lamps derive Oyl from the Olive-Tree, Zech. iv. 11, 12. John i. 16. and fo like healthful growing Children, are nourished up in the Words of Faith and of good Doctrine, I Tim. iv. 6. till we all come to the perfect Man, to the Measure of the Stature of the Fulness of Christ. Thus it is our Communion with and communicating of Christ's Body and Blood. Fourthly,

Fourthly, It is a covenanting Ordinance. This Cup, our Saviour tells us, (that is, this Ordinance) is the New Testament, Luke xxii. 20. not only pertaining to the New Testament, but containing it, it hath the whole New Testament in it, and is the Sum and Substance of it. The Word diadnan signifies both a Testament and a Covenant; in general, it is an Instrument by which a Right passeth and is convey'd, and a Title to some good Thing given. The Gospel Revelation of God's Grace and Will, is both a Testament and a Covenant; and the Lord's Supper hath a Reference to it as both.

i-

h

e-

ne

at

ins

ine

pi-

in-

ork

ere

the

om

de-

ifes,

and

ree,

alth-

v. 6.

Mea-

rus it

ng of

erthly,

1. It is the New Testament. The everlasting Gofpel is Christ's last Will, by which he hath given and bequeathed a great Estate to his Family on Earth, with certain Precepts and Injunctions, and under certain Proviso's and Limitations. This Will is become of Force by the Death of the Testator, Heb. ix. 16, 17. and is now unalterable: It is proved in the Court of Heaven, and Administration given to the Bleffed Spirit, who is as the Executor of the Will; for of him the Testator said, He shall receive of mine and shew it unto you, John xvi. 14. Christ having purchased a great Estate by the Merit of his Death, by his Testament he left it all to his poor Relations that had need enough of it, and for whom he bought it; fo that all those who can prove themselves a-kin to Christ by their being born from above, John iii. 3. their partaking of a divine Nature, 2 Pet. i. 4. and their doing the Will of God, Matt. xii. 50. may claim the Estate by virtue of the Will, and shall be sure of a present Maintenance, and a future Inheritance out of it. The The Lord's Supper is this New Testament, it is not only a Memorial of the Testator's Death, but it is the Seal of the Testament. A true Copy of it, attested by this Seal, and pleadable, is hereby given into the Hands of every Believer, that he may have strong Consolation. The general Record of the New Testament, which is common

to all, is hereby made particular.

applied and enforced to us. The Testator hath charged us to remember bim, hath charg'd us to follow bim whitherfoever he goes: He hath charged us to love one another, John xiii. 34. and the Estate he hath left us is so devis'd as not to give any Occasion to quarrel, but rather to be a Bond of Union. He hath charg'd us to espouse his Cause, serve his Interest, and concern ourselves in his Concernments in the World, to feek the Welfare of the great Body, and all the Members of it. He hath likewise charg'd us to expect and prepare for his fecond Coming: His Word of Command is Watch. Now in the Lord's Supper we are minded of this Charge, and bound afresh faithfully to observe whatsoever Christ hath commanded, as the Rechabites kept the Command of their Father, Jer. xxxv. 6. 8.

(2.) The Legacies left by the Will are hereby particularly configned to us; paid in part, and the rest secured to be paid when we come to Age, even at the Time appointed by the Testator. What is left for us is not only sufficient to answer the full Intention of the Will, enough for all, enough for each, but it is left in good Hands, in the Hands of the Spirit of Truth, who will not deal unfaithfully

with

n

T

W

20

with us; for, as Christ tells us, John xiv. 17. We know bim. Nay Christ himself is risen from the Dead to be the Overseer of his own Will, and to see it duly executed, so that we are in no danger of losing our Legacies, unless by our own Default. These are good Securities, and what we may, with abundant Satisfaction, rely upon; and yet our Lord Jesus, more abundantly to shew to the Heirs of Promise the Immutability of his Counsel, hath confirm'dit by an Oath (by a Sacrament, which is his Oath to us, as well as ours to him) that by all those immutable Things, in which it is impossible for God to lye, we might have strong Consolation, that have ventur'd our All in the New Testament,

Heb. vi. 17, 18.

e

d

S

e

rs

d of

er sh

nof

by

he

en t is

ull

for

of

ully

2. It is the New Covenant—Though GOD is our Sovereign Lord and Owner, and we are in his Hand as the Clay in the Hand of the Potter, yet he condescends to deal with us about our Reconciliation and Happiness in the Way of a Covenant, that they who are faved may be the more comforted, and they which perish may be render'd the more inexcusable. The Tenour of this Covenant is, Acts xvi. 31. Believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be faved. Salvation is the great Promise of the Covenant, believing in Christ the great Condition of the Covenant. Now this Cup is the Covenant, that is, it is the Seal of the Covenant. There feems to be an Allusion to that Solemnity which we read of, Exod. xxiv. 7, 8. where Moses read the Book of the Covenant in the Audience of the People, and the People declar'd their Consent to it, faying, All that the Lord bath said we will do, and will be obedient; and then Moses took the Blood, and

sprinkled upon the People, Part of it having before been sprinkled upon the Altar, and said, Behold the Blood of the Covenant which the Lord hath made with you, concerning all these Words. Thus the Covenant, being made by Sacrifice. Pfal. 1. 5. and the Blood of the Sacrifice being sprinkled both upon the Altar of God, and upon the Representatives of the People, both Parties did, as it were, interchangeably put their Hands and Seals to the Articles of Agreement. So the Blood of Christ, having fatisfied for the Breach of the Covenant of Innocency, and purchas'd a new Treaty, and being the Sacrifice by which the Covenant is made, is fitly called the Blood of the Covenant. Having sprinkled this Blood upon the Altar in his Intercession, when by his own Blood he enter'd in once into the Holy Place, he doth in this Sacrament sprinkle it upon the People; as the Apostle explains this Mystery, Heb. ix. 12-20. A Bargain is a Bargain tho' it be not fealed, but the Sealing is the Ratification and Perfection of it. The internal Seal of the Covenant, as administer'd to true Believers, is the Spirit of Promise, Eph. i. 13. whereby we are sealed to the Day of Redemption, Ephes. iv. 30. But the external Seals of the Covenant, as administer'd in the visible Church, are the Sacraments, particularly this of the Lord's Supper. Sealing Ordinances are appointed to make our Covenanting with God the more folemn, and confequently the more affecting, and the Impressions of it the more abiding. The Covenant of Grace is a Covenant never to be forgotten, Jer. l. 5. This Ordinance therefore was instituted to assure us, that God never will forget

il

h

a

forget it, and to affift us that we never may forget it. It is the Seal of the New Covenant,

that is.

ce

ıt

ζ-

r-

ne

it.

d

h.

2112

0-

ch,

d's

to

fo-

ind

The

be

fore

will

get

(1.) God doth in and by this Ordinance feal to us, to be to us God. This Article of the Covenant is inclusive of all the rest, in giving himself to us, to be ours, he gives us all Things; for he is God All-fufficient. This is the Grant, the royal Grant, which the eternal God here feals, and delivers to true Believers, as his Act and Deed. He gives himself to them, and impowers them to call him theirs. What God is in himself, he will be to them for their good. His Wisdom theirs to counsel and direct them; his Power theirs, to protect and support them; his Justice theirs, to justify them; his Holiness theirs, to sanctify them; his Goodness theirs, to love and supply them: His Truth is the inviolable Security of the Promise; and his Eternity the Perpetuity of their Happiness. He will be to them a Father, and they shall be his Sons and Daughters, dignified by the Privileges of Adoption, and diffinguish'd by the Spirit of Adoption. Their Maker is their Husband, and he hath faid, that he is married to them, and rejoiceth in them as the Bridegroom in his Bride, Ifa. lxii. 4, 5. The Lord is their Shepherd, and the Sheep of bis Pasture shall not want. He is the Portion of their Inheritance in the other World, as well as of their Cup in this, hath prepar'd for them a City, and therefore is not asham'd to be call'd their God, Heb. xi. 16. Compare Luke xx. 37.

him, to be to him a People. We accept the Rela-

tion by our voluntary Choice and Consent, and bind our Souls with a Bond, that we will approve ourselves to him in the Relation. We hereby resign, surrender, and give up our whole selves, Body, Soul, and Spirit, to God the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, covenanting and promising that we will, by his Strength, serve him faithfully, and walk closely with him in all Manner of Gospel Obedience all our Days. Claiming the Blessings of the Covenant, we put ourselves under the Bonds of the Covenant. O Lord, truly I am thy Servant, I am thy Servant; wholly and only, and for ever thine. And this is the Meaning of this Service.

CHAP. III.

An Invitation to this Ordinance.

P Lentiful and suitable Provision is made in this Ordinance, out of the Treasures of the Redeemer's Grace; and Ministers, as Servants, are sent to bid to the Feast; to invite those that the Master of the Feast hath design'd for his Guests, and to basten those that are invited to this Banquet of Wine, alluding to Esth. vi. 14. Wisdom bath sent forth her Maidens on this Errand, and they have Words put in their Mouths, Luke xiv. 17. Come, for all Things are now ready; this is our Message.

First, We are to tell you that all Things are ready, now ready: He that hath an Ear, let him hear this. All Things are now ready in the Gospel-Feast,

that

that are proper for, or will contribute to the full Satisfaction of an immortal Soul, that knows its own Nature and Interest, and defires to be truly and eternally happy, in the Love and Favour of its Creator.

1. All Things are ready; all Things requisite to a noble Feast. Let us a little improve the Meta-

phor.

in

ne s,

at

is

to

4.

id,

his

dy,

ais.

hat

(1.) There is a House ready for the Entertainment of the Guests, the Gospel-Church, Wisdom's House, which she hath built upon Seven Pillars, Prov. ix. 1. God hath set up his Tabernacle among Men, and the Place of this Tent is enlarg'd, and made capacious enough; so that, tho' the Table has been replenish'd with Guests, yet still there is room, Luke xiv. 22.

(2.) There is a Table ready spread in the Word and Ordinances, like the Table in the Temple, on which the Shew-bread was placed, a Loaf for every Tribe. The Scripture is written, the Canon of it completed, and in it a full Declaration made of God's Good-will towards Men, which

be that runs may read.

(3.) There is a Laver ready for us to wash in, as at the Marriage-Feast in Cana, there were six Water-pots set for Purification, John ii. lest a Sense of Pollutions contracted should deter us from the Participation of these Comforts. Behold there is a Fountain open'd, Zech. xiii. 1. come and wash in it, that being purg'd from an evil Conscience by the Blood of Jesus, you may, with humble Considence, compass God's Altar.

(4.) There are Servants ready to attend you, and those are the Ministers, whose Work it is

to direct you to the Table, and to give to every one their Portion of Meat in due Season, rightly dividing the Word of Truth. They are not Masters of the Feast, but only Stewards, and your Servants for Christ's sake, 2 Cor. iv. 5.

(5.) There's a deal of Company already come; many have accepted the Invitation, and have found a hearty Welcome, Why then should your Place be empty? Let the Communion of Saints

invite you into Communion with Christ.

(6.) A Blessing is ready to be crav'd. He is ready, that is to bless the Sacrifice, I Sam. ix. 13. The great High-priest of our Profession, ever living to intercede for us, and attending continually to this very Thing, is ready to command a Blessing upon our spiritual Food.

(7.) The Master of the Feast is ready to bid you Welcome, as ready as the Father of the Prodigal was to receive his repenting returning Son, whom he saw, when he was yet a great way off, Luke xv. 20. God's Ear is open to hear, his Hand open

t

b

ir

S

fh

th

te N

ca

be

Con

to give, Ifa. lxv. 24.

(8.) The Provision is ready for your Entertainment. All Things are ready, 1. For our Justification; Divine Justice is satisfied, an everlasting Righteousness is brought in; an Act of Indemnity hath passed the Royal Assent, and a Pardon-Office is erected, where all that can make it appear they are interested in the General Act, may sue out their particular Charter of Pardon. There's a Plea ready, an Advocate ready, Bebold be is near that justifieth us, Isa. 1. 8. 2. For our Sansification; there is a Fulness of Grace in Christ, from which we may all receive. The

Word of Grace is ready as the Means, the Spirit of Grace is ready as the Author: Every Thing ready for the mortifying of Sin, the confirming of Faith, and our Furtherance in Holiness. 3. For our Consolation: A Well of living Water is ready if we can but see it: Peace is left us for a Legacy which we may claim if we will; Promifes are given us for our Support, which, if we have not the Benefit of, it's our own Fault. There is fomething in the New Covenant to obviate every Grief, every Challenge, every Fear, if we will use it. 4. For our Salvation, ready to be reveal'd, 1 Pet. i. 5. Angels upon the Wing are ready to convoy us; Jesus standing at the Father's Right Hand is ready to receive us; the many Mansions are ready prepared for us. All things are ready.

2. All Things are now ready, just now; for, behold, Now is the accepted Time, 2 Cor. vi. 2.

u

n

e

n

1-

ıg

n-

n-

p-

ay

n.

Be-For

in he ord (2.) All Things are now readier than they were under the Law. Grace then lay more hid than it doth now, when Life and Immortality are brought to so clear a Light by the Gospel. Christ in a Sacrament is much readier than Christ in a Sacrifice.

(1.) All Things are now readier than they will be shortly, if we trifle away the present Season. Now the Door of Mercy stands open, and we are invited to come and enter; but it will shortly be shut. Now the golden Sceptre is held out, and we are call'd to come and touch the Top of it; but it will be otherwise when the Days of our Probation are number'd and sinish'd; and he that now saith, Come for a Blessing, will say Depart with a Curse.

Secondly, We must call you to come; this is now the Call, Come, Come; the Spirit saith, Come, and the Bride saith, Come, Rev. xxii. 17. Come to Christ in the first Place, and then come to this Ordinance. All Things are ready, be not you

unready.

This Exhortation must be directed to three Sorts of Persons. 1. Those who are utterly unmeet for this Ordinance, must be exhorted to qualify themselves, and then Come. 2. Those who thro' Grace are, in some Measure, meet for this Ordinance must be exhorted speedily to enter themselves. 3. Those who have enter'd themselves must be exhorted to be constant in their Attendance upon it.

1

U

C

in fu

tr

ag H

man

fel

Di

bu

as

rab

din

Ho

not

First, I must apply myself to those that by their Ignorance, Prophaneness, Irreligion, or reigning Worldliness, put a Bar in their own Way, and may not be admitted to this Ordinance. If these Lines should fall under the Eye of any such, let them know I have a Message to them from God, and I must deliver it, whether they will hear, or

whether they will forbear.

Dost thou live a carnal wicked Life, in the Service of Sin and Satan, without Fear, and without God in the World; Light is come into the World, and dost thou love Darkness rather, not knowing, nor desiring to know the Way of the Lord, and the Judgment of thy God? Art thou a Drunkard, a Swearer, a Sabbath-breaker? Art thou an Adulterer, a Fornicator, or unclean Person? Art thou a Lyar, a Deceiver, a Railer, or a contentious Person? Art thou a mere Drudge to the World, or a Slave to any base Lust? Doth thy own Conscience tell thee, Thou

art the Man, or would it not tell thee so, if thou wouldst suffer it to deal faithfully with thee?

I. Know then, that thou hast no Part nor Lot in this Matter; while thou continuest thus, thou art not an invited Guest to this Feast, the Servants dare not bid thee Welcome, for they know the Master will not, but will ask thee, Friend, bow camest thou in hither? What hast thou to do to take God's Covenant and the Seal of it into thy Mouth, seeing thou batest Instruction? Psal. 1. 16, &c. Read that Scripture, and hear God speaking to thee in it. It is not meet to take the Childrens Bread and cast it to Dogs. Thou art forbidden to touch these facred Things with thine unhallow'd Hands; for what Communion hath Christ with Belial? If thou thrust thyself upon this Ordinance while thou continuest under such a Character, instead of doing Honour to the Lord Jesus, thou puttest a daring Affront upon him, as if he were altogether fuch an one as thyfelf: Instead of fetching in any true Comfort to thine own Soul, thou dost but aggravate thy Guilt and Condemnation; thy Heart will be more harden'd, thy Conscience more sear'd, Satan's Strong-holds more fortified, and thou eatest and drinkest Judgment to thyself, not discerning the Lord's Body, not putting a Difference between this Bread and other Bread; but trampling under Foot the Blood of the Covenant, as a profane and common Thing.

S

1-

ir

ng

nd

efe

let

d,

or

rice

God

and

nor

udg-

arer,

For-

De-

thou

base

Thou

2. Know also, that thy Condition is very miserable, while thou debarrest thyself from this Ordinance, and art, as polluted, put from this priesthood. How light soever thou may'st make of it, this is not of thy Whoredoms, this is not of thy Miseries

i

t

a

tl

a

b

di

ki

fo

n

if

th

to

SI

L

PI

wi

fui

rai

ge.

a b

a small Matter, that thou shuttest thyself out of Covenant and Communion with the God that made thee, and, in effect, disclaimest any Interestin the Christ that bought thee, as if thou had'st taken the Devils Words out of their Mouths, What bave we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? And if thou perfift in it, so shall thy Doom be, thou thyfelf bast decided it. If now it be as nothing to thee to be separated from the Sheep of Christ, and excluded from their green Pastures, yet it will be fomething shortly, when thou shalt accordingly have thy Place among the Goats, and thy Lot with them for ever. Thou think'st it no Loss now to want the Cup of Bleffing; because thou preferrest the Cup of Drunkenness before it: But what dost thou think of the Cup of Trembling, that will e'er long, be put into thy Hand, if thou repent not? Thou hast no Desire to the Wine of the Love of God, but chusest the Puddle-Water of sensual Pleasures rather; but canst thou drink of the Wine of the Wrath of God, which shall be pour'd out without Mixture, in the Presence of the Lamb? Rev. xiv. 10. Thou thinkest thyself easy and happy that thou art not under the Bonds and Checks of this Ordinance; but dost thou not see thyself extremely miserable whilst thou hast no Right to the Bleffings and Comforts of this Ordinance? If there were not another Life after this, thou mightest have some Colour for bleffing thyself thus in thy own wicked Way (and yet, if so, I should see no Cause to envy thee) but, wretched Soul, What wilt thou do in the Day of Visitation? Thou that herdest thyself with the Sinners in Zion, and chusest them for thy People, Canst thou dwell

dwell with devouring Fire? Canst thou inhabit everlasting Burnings? Isa. xxxiii. 14. God by his Grace open thine Eyes, and give thee to see thy Misery

and Danger, before it be too late.

e

t

0

d

e

ly

h

to

eft

ft

er

t?

of

lac

ine

out

ev.

cks

felf

to ce?

101

felf

, I

hed

on?

in

thou

well

3. Yet know, that the' thy Condition is very fad, it is not desperate. Thou hast yet Space given thee to repent, and Grace offer'd thee; O refuse not that Grace, flip not that Space. Leave thy Sin, and turn to God in Christ; cast away from thee all thy Transgressions, make thee a new Heart, begin a new Life, for sake the Foolish, and live, live to some Purpose, and go in the Way of Understanding, and then in Wisdom's Name, I am to tell thee, that notwithstanding all thy former Follies, thou art welcome to her House, welcome to her Table, freely welcome to eat of her Bread, and to drink of the Wine which she hath mingled, Prov. ix. 4, 5, 6. Now at least, now at last, in this thy Day, know the Things that belong to thy Peace; Be wife for thyself, wife for thine own Soul, and cheat not thyself into thine own Ruin.

Poor Sinner! I pity thee, I would gladly help thee; the Lord pity thee, and help thee! He will, if thou wilt pity thyself, and help thyself. Wilt thou be perswaded by one that wishes thee well, to exchange the Service of Sin, which is persect Slavery, for the Service of God, which is persect Liberty? To exchange the base and sordid Pleasures of a sensual Life, which level thee with the Beasts, for the pure and refined Pleasures of a spiritual and divine Life, which will raise thee to a Communion with the Holy Angels? I am consident thou wilt quickly find it a blessed Change. Awake, shake thyself from the

Dust,

Dust, loose thyself from the Bands of thy Neck, Isa. lii. 2. Give up thyself in Sincerity to Jesus Christ, and then come and feast with him; thou shalt then have, in this Ordinance, the Pledges of his Favour, Assurances of thy Reconciliation to him, and Acceptance with him, and all shall be well,

fu

ar

no ch

fic

in

to

ly

We Fa

yo

in

of

ab

lib

yo

nai

his

of

fix

Ch

fak

for

Lor

you

you

for it shall end everlastingly well.

Secondly, I must next apply myself to those, who having competent Knowledge in the Things of God, and making a justifiable Profession of Christ's Holy Religion, cannot be denied Admisfion to this Ordinance, and yet deny themselves the Benefit and Comfort of it. Such are hereby exhorted, without further Delay, folemnly to give up their Names to the Lord Jesus in and by this Sacrament. Hear Hezekiah's Summons to the Passover, 2 Chron. xxx. 8. Yield yourselves unto the Lord, give the Hand unto the Lord; so the Hebrew Phrase is; join yourselves to him in the Bond of the Covenant, and then exchange the Ratifications, enter into the Sanctuary. First, give your ownfelves unto the Lord, and then confirm the Surrender by the Solemnity of this Ordinance.

People, that were in their Infancy baptiz'd into the Christian Faith, and have been well educated in the Knowledge of God, and of his Ways, and are now grown up to Years of Discretion, are capable of understanding what they do, of discerning between their Right-Hand, and their Left, in spiritual Things, and of chusing and refusing for themselves accordingly; and that have had some good Impressions made upon their Souls by divine Things, and some good Inclinations

tions towards God and Christ, and Heaven; such are invited to the Table of the Lord, and call'd upon to come, for all Things are now ready,

and it is not good to delay.

t

S

1,

1,

10

of

of

if-

es

by

ve

his

he

the

ew

of

ti-

on-

en-

ung

nto

ited

and

are

of

heir

re-

nave

heir

lina-

tions

You that are young, will you now be prevail'd with to be ferious, and refolv'd for God? You now begin to act with Reason, and to put away childish Things; you are come to be capable of confidering, and you are thinking how you must live in this World; O that I could prevail with you to think first how you may live for another World! I am not perfwading you to come rafhly and carelesly to the Lord's Table, as when you were little Children you went to Church for Fashion's sake, and because your Parents took you with them. But I am perswading you now, in the Days of your Youth, from a deep Conviction of your Duty and Interest, and a serious Concern about your Souls and Eternity, intelligently, deliberately, and with a fix'd Resolution, to join yourselves unto the Lord in an everlasting Covenant, and then to come and feal that Covenant at his Table. You are now come to the turning time of Life, to those Years when ordinarily People fix for their whole Lives? I beg of you, for Christ's fake, and for your own precious Soul's fake, that now you will turn to God, and fix for him, and fet your Faces Heaven-wards.

Come and let us reason together a little, and, I

befeech you, to reason with yourselves.

1. Are you not by Baptism given up unto the Lord? Are not the Yows of God already upon you? Is not your Baptism your Honour; Is it not your Comfort? It is so; but you are unworthy

of

of that Honour, unworthy of that Comfort, if, when you arrive to a Capacity for it, you decline doing that for yourselves, which was done for you when you were baptiz'd. How can you expect that your Parents Dedication of you to God then should avail you any Thing, if you do not now make it your own Ast and Deed? Might not your Backwardness to confirm the Covenant, by this folemn taking of it upon yourselves, be construed an implicit Renunciation of it, and be adjudged a Forfeiture of the Benefit of it? I believe you would not for a World disclaim your Baptism, nor disown the Obligation of it; you will not, I am confident you will not throw off your Christianity, nor join with those that fay, We have no Part in David, no Inheritance in the Son of David; come then and ratify your Baptism, either let those Articles be cancell'd, or, now you are of Age, come and feal them yourselves; either stand to the Bargain, or fay you will not; either be Christians; complete Christians by your own Confent, or not Christians at all. The Matter is plain; the Bonds of both the Sacraments are the fame; you are under the Bonds of the one, which I know you dare not renounce, therefore come under the Bonds of the other: Consider, take Advice, and speak your Minds.

2. How can you dispose of yourselves better, now in the Days of your Youth, than to give up yourselves unto the Lord? These are your chusing Days; you are now chusing other Settlements, in Callings, Relations, and Places of Abode, why should you not now chuse this Settlement, in the Service of God, which will make all your other Settle-

ments

m

D

C

th

ba

I

Se:

he

ar

Ca

D

fo

fe

ho

it T

di

an

ar

TI

Sh:

10

e'

CC

th

be

bo

ar

V

fo

W

T

if,

ne

ou ect

nen

OW

not by

on-

ad-

eve fm,

t, I

isti-

e no

rid;

let

of

r be

Con-

the

hich

ome Ad-

ne ore

felves you

ings,

l you

ce of

nents

ments comfortable? Chuse you therefore this Day whom you will serve, God or the World, Christ or the Flesh, and be perswaded to bring the Matter to a good Issue; determine the Debate in that happy Resolve which the People of Israel came to, when they said, Nay, but we will serve the Lord, Josh. xxiv. 21. Why should not he who is the First and the Best, have the First and the Best of your Days? Which I am sure you cannot bestow better, and which it is both your Duty and Interest to bestow thus.

3. What will you get by delaying it? You intend, fome Time or other, folemnly to give up yourfelves unto the Lord in this Ordinance, and you hope then to receive the Benefit and Comfort of it; but the Tempter tells you, it's all in good Time, and you difmiss your Convictions, as Felix did Paul, Acts xxiv. 25. with a Promise, that, at amore convenient Season, you will send for them. You are ready to fay, as the People did, Hag. i. 2. The Time is not come, the Time that the Lord's House should be built; you think you must build your own first, and what comes of those Delays? Satan, e'er you are aware, gets Advantage by them, and cozens you of all your Time, by cozening you of the present Time; your Hearts are in danger of being harden'd, the Spirit of Grace may hereby be provok'd to withdraw, and strive no more; and what will become of you if Death surprize you before your great Work be done?

4. What better Provision can you make for a comfortable Life in this World, than by doing this great Work betimes? You are setting out in a World of Temptations, more than you think of; and how

can

W

or

un

be

flo

are

to

tak

wi

W

the

Ac

Son

age

the

To

fef

no

ani

the

thi

yo

Se

Ho

Tin

clo

an

the

ye

w

De

of

ho

can you better arm yourselves against them than by coming up to that fixed Refolution which will filence the Tempter, with, Get thee behind me Satan? When Naomi saw that Ruth was stedfastly refolv'd, she left off speaking to ber. The Counsel of the Ungodly will not be so apt to court you to the Way of Sinners, and the Seat of the Scornful, when you have avow'd yourselves, set out in the Way of God, and feated already at the Table of the Lord. You are launching forth into a stormy Sea, and this will furnish you with Ballast; your Way lies through a Vale of Tears, and therefore you have need to be well stock'd with Comforts; and where can you stock yourselves better than in an Ordinance which feals all the Promifes of the new Covenant, and conveys all the Happiness included in them?

And how shall I gain this Point with young People? Will they be perswaded betimes to resolve for God and Heaven? Remember thy Creator, remember thy Redeemer, in the Days of thy Youth, and then, it is to be hoped, thou wilt not forget them, nor will they forget thee, when thou art old.

2. Let me address this Exhortation to those whose Inclinations are good, and their Conversations blameless, but their Desires are weak, and their Affections cool and indifferent; and therefore they keep off from this Ordinance. This is the Character of very many who are honest, but they want Zeal and Resolution enough to bring them under this Engagement. They can give no tolerable Reason why they do not come to the Sacrament; it may be they have bought a Piece of Ground, or a Yoke of Oxen; their Hands are full of the World,

an

lliv

Sa-

re-

l of

the

nen

of

ord.

and

lies

ave

and

an

new

ded

eo-

olve

re-

uth,

rget

old.

hose

sati-

heir

they

Cha-

they

hem

tole-

cra-

und,

the

orld,

World, and they are too busy, they are unsettled, or not settled to their Minds, and this makes them uneasy, and they hope that therefore they may be excus'd; but the true Reason is, they are slothful and dilatory, and the Things that remain are ready to die; they cannot find in their Hearts to take Pains, the Pains they know they must take in a Work of this Nature; they are not willing to be bound to that Strictness, Care, and Watchfulness which this Sacrament will oblige them to; they will be as they are, and make no Advances; they have bid their Hand in their Bosom, and it grieves them to bring it to their Mouth again, i. e. they will not be at the Pains to feed themselves, Prov. xxvi. 15.

What shall we say to rouse these Sluggards? To perswade them to press forwards in their Profession, forgetting the Things that are behind, and not resting in them? Hear, ye Virgins, that sumber and fleep, and let your Lamps lie by neglected, hear the Cry, Behold the Bridegroom cometh, cometh in this Ordinance to espouse you to himself, stir up yourselves, and go ye forth to meet him. Hear, ye Servants, ye flothful Servants, your Master's Voice. How long wilt thou sleep, O Sluggard? Is it not high Time to awake out of Sleep, and apply thyself more closely and vigorously to the Business of a Christian? Is it not far in the Day with thee, perhaps the fixth Hour, or further on, Dinner-time, and yet hast thou no Appetite to this spiritual Feast, to which thou art invited? Thou hast lost a great Deal of Time already, shouldst not thou now think of redeeming Time for thy Soul and Eternity? And how can that be better done than by improving fuch

fuch advantageous Opportunities as Sacraments are? Hear that Call to careless and trisling Professors, as if thou thyself wert call'd by Name in it, Epb. v. 14. Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the Dead, and Christ shall give thee Light.

1. Consider what an Affront you put upon the Lord Jesus while you live in the Neglect of this Ordinance: You contemn his Authority, who hath given this Command to all his Disciples, (and among them you reckon yourselves) Do this in Remembrance of me. And is it nothing to live in the Omission of a known Duty, and in Disobedience to an express Precept? Is the Law of Christ nothing with you? If you know to do Good, and do it not, is it not Sin? Is not this as much an Ordinance of Christ as the Word and Prayer? You would not live without them, nor would you be yourselves, or suffer your Children to be, without Baptism; Why then is this neglected? You arraign Christ's Wisdom; he instituted this Ordinance for your spiritual Good, your Strength and Nourishment, and, you think, you need it not; you can do as well without it: This Appointment, you think, might have been spar'd, that is, you think yourselves wifer than Christ. You likewise hereby put a great Slight upon the Grace and Love of Christ, which hath made fuch rich Provision for you, and giving you so kind an Invitation to it.

46

66

66

66

66

66

66

66

44

66

66.

"

This is excellently well urg'd in the Public Form of Invitation to the Holy Communion, which warns those that are scandalous to keep off, in these Words; "If any of you be a Blasphemer of God, an Hinderer or Slanderer of his Word, an "Adul-

" Adulterer, or be in Malice or Envy, or in any " other grievous Crime; repent you of your Sins, " or else come not to that Holy Table, left, af-" ter the taking of that Holy Sacrament, the "Devil enter into you, as he enter'd into Judas, " and fill you full of all Iniquities, and bring you

" to Destruction both of Body and Soul."

ts

0-

in

ise

he

his

ho

les, Do

to Dif-

v of

do

is as

and

nor dren

lect-

uted your

you

This

par'd,

hrift.

n the

made

ou so

: Form

warns thefe

God,

rd, an Adul-

But the other exhortation firs up those that are negligent, in these Words: "Ye know how " grievous and unkind a Thing it is, when a Man " hath prepared a rich Feast, decked his Table " with all kind of Provision, so that there lack-" eth nothing but the Guests to sit down, and " yet they who are called (without any cause) " most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of " you in fuch a case would not be moved? Who " would not think it a great Injury and Wrong done " unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved in " Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye, withdrawing " yourselves from this Holy Supper, provoke "God's Indignation against you. It is an easy " Matter for a Man to fay, I will not communicate, " because I am otherwise hinder'd with worldly " Business; but such Excuses are not so easily ac-" cepted and allowed before God. If any Man " fay, I am a grievous Sinner, and therefore and " afraid to come; wherefore then do ye not re-" pent and amend? When God calleth you, are " ye not ashamed to say ye will not come? When " ye should return to God, will ye excuse your-" felves, and fay, you are not ready? Confider " earnestly with yourselves, how little such " feigned Excuses will avail before God. They " that refused the Feast in the Gospel because they

" Yokes of Oxen, or because they were married,

were not so excus'd, but counted unworthy of

" the Heavenly Feaft."

2. Consider, What an Injury you bereby do to your own Souls. You know not what you lofe, while you live in the neglect of this Ordinance. If you be deprived of Opportunities for it, that's an Affliction but not a Sin; and in fuch a Case, while you lament the want of it, and keep up Defires after it, and improve the other Helps you have, you may expect that God will make up the Want tome other way; tho' we are ty'd to Ordinances, God is not: But if you have Opportunities for it, and yet neglect it, and when it is to be adminifter'd, turn your Back upon it, you serve your Souls fo as you would not ferve your Bodies; for you deny them their necessary Food, and the Soul that is starv'd is as certainly murder'd as the Body that is stabb'd, and its Blood shall be required at thy Hands. No Man ever yet bated bis own Flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it; yet thou deniest thine own Soul that which would nourish and cherish it. and thereby shewest how little thou lovest it. thou didst duly attend on this Ordinance, and improve it aright, thou wouldst find it of unspeakable use to thee for the strengthening of thy Faith, the exciting of holy Affections in thee, and thy furtherance in every good Word and Work. that to thy neglect of it thou hast reason to impute all thy Weakness, and all the Strength and Prevalency of thy Temptations, all the Uniteadiness of thy Resolutions, and all the Unevenness of thy Conversation. How can we expect the defired

defired End, while we persist in the neglect of the

appointed Means?

u

e

S

nt

S,

it,

ils

e-

at

at

hy

ut

ine

it,

If

mak-

ith,

thy

So

im-

and

Iteamels

the

efired

Think not to fay within yourfelves, we are not clean, surely we are not clean, therefore we come not to the Feast; if you are not, why are you not? Is there not a Fountain open'd? I-lave you not been many a Time call'd to wash you and make you clean? You are unready, and therefore you excuse yourselves from coming; but is not your Unreadiness your Sin? And will one Sin justify you in another? Can a Man's Offence be his Defence? You think you are not ferious enough, nor devout enough, nor regular enough in your Conversations to come to the Sacrament; and perhaps you are not, but why are you not? What hinders you? Is any more required to fit you for the Sacrament than is necessary to fit you for Heaven? And dare you live a Day in that Condition, in which if you die, you will be rejected and excluded as unmeet for Heaven? Be perfuaded therefore to put on the Wedding-Garment, and then come to the Wedding-Feast. Instead of making your Unreadiness an Argument against coming to this Ordinance, make the Necessity of your coming to this Ordinance, an Argument against your Unreadiness. Say not, I am too light and airy, too much addicted to Sport and Pleafures, am link'd too close in vain and carnal Company, or plung'd too deep in worldly Care and Buliness, and therefore I must be excused from attending this Ordinance, for this is to make ill worse: But fay rather, It is necessary I come to the Lord's Supper, and come in a right manner; my Soul withers and languishes, dies and perishes, D 2

if I do not, and therefore I must break off this vain and sensual Course of Life, which unsits me for, and indisposes me to that Ordinance; therefore I must disentangle myself from that Society, and disengage myself from that Encumbrance, whatever it is which cools pious Affections, and quenches that Coal. Shake off that, whatever it is, which comes between you and the Comfort and Benefit of this Ordinance: Dally no longer in a Matter of such vast Moment, but speedily come to that Resolution, Psal. cxix. 115. Depart from me, ye evil Doers, and evil Doings, for I will

keep the Commandments of my God.

3. Let me address this Exhortation to those whose Defires are strong towards the Lord, and towards the Remembrance of his Name in this Ordinance; but they are timorous, and are kept from it by prevailing Fears: This is the Case of many who, we hope, fear the Lord, and obey the Voice of his Servant, but they walk in Darkness, and bave no Light, Ifa. 1. 10. who follow Christ, but they follow him trembling. Ask them why they do not come to this Sacrament, and they'll tell you they dare not come, they are unworthy, they have no Faith, no Comfort in God, no Hope of Heaven, and therefore if they should come, they should eat and drink Judgment to themselves. They find not in themselves that Fixedness of Thought, that Flame of pious and devout Affections which they think Thould be, and because they cannot come as they should, they think it better to stay away. What is faid for the Conviction and Terror of Hypocrites and prefumptuous Sinners, notwithstanding our Care to distinguish between the Precious and

and the Vile, they misapply to themselves, and so the Heart of the Righteous is made sad, which should not be made fad. We are commanded to frengthen the weak Hands, and confirm the feeble Knees; to fay to them that are of a fearful Heart, be strong, fear not, Isa. xxxv. 3, 4. But wherewith shall we comfort fuch, whose Souls many times refuse to be comforted? If we tell them of the infinite Mercy and Goodness of God, the Merit and Righteousness of Christ, the precious Promises of the Covenant, their jealous Hearts reply, Afl this is nothing to them; the Lord they think has forfaken them, their God hath forgotten them, and utterly separated them from his People; as Vinegar upon Nitre, so is he that singeth Songs to an heavy Heart, Prov. xxv. 20.

But, O ye of little Faith, who thus doubt, would you not be made whole? Would not you be strengthened? Is it not a defirable Thing to attain to such a Peace and Serenity of Mind, as that you may come with an humble holy Boldness to

this precious Ordinance.

d

t

t

r

y

rt

11

fe

0-

i-

m

14

215

no

W

ce

re

h,

nd

nd

in

me

nk

ey

nat

00-

id-

ous

und

For your Help then, take these two Cautions:

is a damning Mistake common among the Children of Men, to think their Spiritual State and Condition to be good, when it is very bad; for, There is that maketh himself rich, and yet hath nothing; so it is a disquieting Mistake, common among the Children of God, to think their spiritual State and Condition to be bad, when it is very good, for there is, that maketh himself poer, and yet hath great Riches, Prov. xiii. 7. But it is a Mistake, which, I hope, by the Grace of God may be

be rectified, and tho' a full Affurance is rarely attain'd to; and we ought always to keep up a godly Jealousy over ourselves, and a holy Fear, lest we seem to come short, yet such good Hope thro' Grace, as will enable us to rejoice in God, and go on chearfully in our Work and Duty, is what we should aim at, and labour after, and which we ought not to deny ourselves the Comfort of, when God by his Grace hath given us Cause for it. Where-ever there is such a serious Concern about the Soul and another World, as produceth a holy Fear, even that gives Ground for a lively Hope.

You think you have no Grace because you are not yet persect; but why should you look for that on Earth, which is to be had in Heaven only: A Child will at length be a Man, though as yet he think as a Child, and speak as a Child. Blessed Paul himself had not yet attained, nor was already persect, Phil. iii. 12. Gold in the Ore is truly valuable, tho' it be not yet refin'd from its Dross. Despise not the Day of small Things, for God doth not, Zech. iv. 10. Deny not that Power and Grace which hath brought you out of the Land of Egypt, though you be not yet come to Canaan.

You think you have no Grace, because you have not that sensible Joy and Comfort which you would have; but those are spiritually enlightened who see their own Deformity, as well as those that see Christ's Beauty. The Child that cries is as sure alive as the Child that laughs. Complaints of Spiritual Burthens are the Language of the New Nature, as well as Praises for Spiritual Blessings.

Drooping Soul! Thou art under Grace and not under the Law, and therefore judge of thyself by ly

a

Ir,

pe

d,

ch

of,

it.

ut

ly

e.

re

at

A

he

ıul

er-

u-

ſs.

th

ce

ot,

ve

ou

ed

ofe

as

of

W

not

by

he

the Measures of Grace, and not by those of the Law. Thou haft to do with one that is willing to make the best of thee, and will accept the Willingness of the Spirit, and pardon the Weakness of the Flesh. Take thy Work before thee therefore, and let not the penitent, humble Sense of thy own Follies and Corruptions eclipse the Evidence of God's Graces in thee; nor let thy Diffidence of thyfelf shake thy Confidence in Christ. Thank God for what he has done for thee; let him have the Praise of it, and then thou shalt have the Joy of it. 'And this is certain, either thou hast an Interest in Christ, or thou may'st have. If thou doubt therefore whether Christ be thine, put the Matter out of doubt by a present Consent. to him; I take Christ to be mine, wholly only, and for ever mine; Christ upon bis own Terms; Christ upon any Terms.

2. Judge not amiss concerning this Ordinance. It was instituted for your Comfort, let it not be a Terror to you; twas instituted for your Satisfaction, let it not be your Amusement. Most of the Messages from Heaven, which we meet with in Scripture, deliver'd by Angels, began with, Fear not; and particularly that to the Woman which attended Christ's Sepulchre, Matt. xxviii. 5. Fear not ye, for I know that ye feek Jesus; and do not you seek him? Be not afraid then. Chi le yourselves for, chide yourselves out of, these disquieting Fears which steal away your Spear, and your Cruse of Water, 1 Sam. xxvi. 12. rob you both of your

Strength, and of your Comfort.

You say, you are unworthy to come; so were all that ever came not worthy to be call'd Chil-

D 4

dren,

dren, nor to eat of the Children's Bread: In your-felves there is no Worthiness, but is there none in Christ? Is not he worthy? And is not he yours? Have not you chosen him? Appear therefore before God in him. Let Faith in his Mediation silence all your Fears, and dismiss their Clamours with that, But thou shalt answer, Lord for me.

You say, you dare not come, lest you should eat and drink Judgment to yourselves; but ordinarily, those that most fear that, are least in danger of it. That dreadful Word was not intended to drive Men from the Sacrament, but to drive them from their Sins. Can you not say, through Grace you hate Sin, you strive against it; you earnestly desire to be deliver'd from it; then certainly your League with it is broken. Tho' the Canaanites be in the Land, you do not make Marriages with them; come then and seal the Covenant with God, and you shall be so far from eating and drinking Judgment to yourselves, that you shall eat and drink Life and Comfort to yourselves.

You dare not come to this Sacrament, yet you dare pray, you dare hear the Word, I know you dare not neglect either the one or the other. And what is this Sacrament, but the doing the same Thing by a visible Sign, which is and ought to be done in effect by the Word and Prayer; nor ought we to put such an amazing Distance between this and other Ordinances. If we pray in Hypocristy, our Prayers are an Abomination. If we hear the Word and reject it, 'tis a Savour of Death unto Death; shall we therefore not pray, not hear? God forbid. Commanded Duty must be done, appointed

f

b

appointed Means must be used; that which disfits and hinders us must be removed, and we must in Sincerity give up ourselves to serve God; do as well as we can, and be sorry we can do no better; and then baving a High Priest which is touch'd with the seeling of our Insirmities, we may come boldly to the Throne of Grace, and to this Table of Grace.

You say your Faith is weak, your pious Affections are cool and low, your Resolutions unsteady, and therefore you keep away from this Ordinance. That's as if a Man should say he is sick, and therefore he'll take no Physick; he is empty, and therefore he'll take no Food; he's faint, and therefore he'll take no Cordials: This Ordinance was appointed chiefly for the Relief of fuch as you are; for the strengthening of Faith, the enflaming of holy Love, and the confirming of good Resolutions: In God's Name therefore use it for those Purposes; pine not away in thy Weakness while God has ordained thee Strength: Perish not for Hunger, while there's Bread enough in thy Father's House, and to spare; die not for Thirst, while there is a Well of Water by thee.

S

ıt

u

r-

u

ou

nd

ne

be

ht

his

ſy,

ear

nto

r?

ne,

ted

Thirdly, This Chapter must conclude with an Exhortation to those that have given up their Names to the Lord, in this Ordinance, and have sometimes seal'd their Covenant with God in it; but they come very seldom to it, and allow themselves in the Neglect and Omission of it. Frequent Opportunities they have for it, stated Meals provided for them, the Table spread and surnished. Others come, and they are invited; but Time after Time they let it slip, and turn

D 5

their

their Backs upon it, framing to themselves some sorry Excuse or other, to shift it off.

I Shall defire fuch to confider ferioully,

t. How powerful the Engagements are which we lie under, to be frequent and constant in our Attendance on the Lord in this Ordinance. 'Tis plainly intimated in the Institution, that the Solemnity is to be oft repeated; for it is faid, Do this, as oft as ye drink it, in Remembrance of me. Baptism is to be administer'd but once, because it is the Door of Admission, and we are but once to enter by that Door; but the Lord's Supper is the Table in Christ's Family, at which we are to eat Bread continually, alluding to 2 Sam. ix. 13. The Law of Moses prescrib'd how oft the passover must be celebrated, under very severe Penalties; but the Gospel being a Dispensation of greater Love and Liberty, only appoints us to observe its Passover oft, and then leaves it to our own Ingenuity and pious Affections, to fix the Time, and determine how oft. If a Deliverance out of Egypt merited an annual Commemoration, furely our Redemption by Christ merits a more frequent one, especially since we need hot to go up to Jerusalem to do it. If this Tree of Life, which bears more than twelve manner of Fruits, yieldeth her Fruits to us every Month, Rev. xxii. 2. I know not why we should neglect it any Month. Where there is the Truth of Grace, this Ordinance ought to be improved, which by virtue of the Divine Appointment, has a moral Influence upon our Growth in Grace. The great Master of the Family would have none of his Children missing at Meal-time.

P

C

W

01

While we are often finning, we have need to be often receiving the Seal of our Pardon; because, tho' the Sacrifice be perfect, and able to perfect for ever them which are sanctified, so that that needs never to be repeated, yet the Application of it being perfect, (ad modum recipientis) has need to be often made afresh; the Worshippers, tho' once purged, having still Conscience of Sins in this defective State, Heb. x. 2. they must oft have Recourse to the Fountain open'd for the purging of their Consciences from the Pollutions contracted daily by dead Works to serve the living God, Heb. ix. 14. Even be that is washed thus, needs to wash his Feet, or he cannot be easy, John xiii. 10.

While we are often in Temptation, we have need to be often renewing our Covenants with God, and fetching Strength from Heaven for our spiritual Conslicts. Frequent fresh Recruits, and fresh Supplies are necessary for those that are so closely besieged, and so vigorously attack'd by a potent Adversary. He improves all Advantages against us, therefore 'tis our Wisdom not to neglect any Advantage against him, and particularly

not this Ordinance.

0

0

X

e-

6-

e-

ed

of

ts,

2.

b.

ce

he

on

he

ng

ile

While we are often labouring under great coldness and deadness of Affection towards Divine Things, we need oft to use those Means which are proper to kindle that holy Fire, and keep it burning. We find by sad Experience, that our Coal from the Altar is soon quenched, our Thoughts grow flat and low, and unconcerned about the other world, by being so much conversant with this; we have therefore need to be often celebrating the Memorial of Christ's D 6

Death and Sufferings, than which nothing can be more affecting to a Christian, nor more proper to raise and refine the Thoughts: 'Tis a Subject that more than once has made the Disciples Hearts

tl

n

1

n

W

R

n

it

ai

W

C

th

d

f

W

U.

burn within them, Luke xxiv. 32.

Much of our Communion with God is kept up by the renewing of our Covenant with him, and the frequent interchanging of folemn Assurances. Tis not superstuous, but highly serviceable both to our Holiness and our Comfort, oft to present ourselves to God as living Sacrifices, alive from the Dead. 'Tis a Token of Christ's Favour to us, and must not be slighted; that he not only admits, but invites us oft to repeat this Solemnity, and is ready again to seal to us, if we be but ready to seal to him. Jonathan therefore caus'd David to swear again, because he loved him, I Sam. xx. 17. And an honest Mind will not startle at Assurances. Fast bind, fast find.

2. Consider how poor the Excuses are with which Men commonly justify themselves in this Neglect. They let slip many an Opportunity of attending upon the Lord in this Ordinance, and

why do they?

Perhaps they are so full of worldly Business, that they have neither Time, nor a Heart for that close Application to the Work of a Sacrament, which they know is requisite: The Shop must be tended, Accounts must be kept, Debts owing them must be got in, and Debts they owe must be paid: It may be, some Affair of more than ordinary Dissiculty and Importance is upon their Hands, which they are in care about the Issue of; and till that be over, they think it is not amiss to withdraw from

from the Lord's Supper. And is this thy Excuse? Weigh it in the Balances of the Sanctuary then, and confider; Is any Business more necessary than the doing of thy Duty to God, and the working out of thine own Salvation? Thou art careful and troubled about many Things, but is not this the one Thing needful, to which every Thing else should be oblig'd to give way? Dost not thou think thy worldly Business would prosper and fucceed the better for thy Care about the main Matter? If it were left at the Bottom of the Hill while thou comest bither to worship, mightest thou not return to it with greater Hopes to speed in it? And dost thou not spare Time from thy Business for Things of much less Moment than this? Thou wilt find Time, as bufy as thou art, to eat and drink, and sleep, and converse with thy Friends; and is not the Nourishment of thy Soul, its Repose in God, and Communion with him, much more necessary? I dare say, thou wilt own it is.

t

h

s

d

it

h

d,

ft It

i-

h

at

w

If indeed thou canst not allow so much Time for solemn secret Worship, in Preparation for this Ordinance, and Reslection upon it, as others do; and as thou thyself sometimes hast done, and wouldst do, yet let not that keep thee from the Ordinance: Thy Heart may be in Heaven, when thy Hands are about the World; and a serious Christian may, thro' God's Assistance, do a great deal of Work in a little Time. If the Hours that should be thus employ'd, be tristed away in that which is idle and impertinent, it is our Sin; but if they be forc'd out of our Hands by necessary and unavoidable Avocations, it is but our Afsliction, and

and ought not to hinder us from the Ordinance. The less Time we have for Preparation, the more close and intent we should be in the Ordinance itself, and so make up the Loss. A welcome Guest never comes unseasonably to one that always

keeps a good Houfe.

But if indeed thy Heart is so set upon the World, so sill'd with the Cares of it, and so eager in the Pursuits of it, that thou hast no Mind to the Comforts of this Ordinance, no Spirit nor Life for the Buliness of it, surely thou hast left thy first Love, and thou hast most need of all to come to this Ordinance for the Recovery of the Ground thou hast lost. Dost thou think that the Inordinancy of thine Affections to the World will be a passable Excuse, for the Coldness of thine Affection to the Lord Jesus? Make haste, and get this Matter mended, and conclude that thy worldly Business then becomes a Snare to thee, and thy Concern about is excessive and inordinate, and an ill Sympton when it prevails to keep thee back from this Ordinance.

0

a

N

W

b

in

in

b

U

Perhaps some unhappy Quarrels with Relations or Neighbours, some vexatious Law-suit they are engag'd in, or some hot Words that have past, are pleaded as an Excuse for withdrawing from the Communion. They are not in Charity with others, or others are not in Charity with them; and they have been told (and 'tis undoubtedly true) that 'tis better to stay away than come in Malice; but then the Malice is so far from being an Excuse for the staying away, that really, the staying away is an Aggravation of the Malice. The Law in this Case is very express,

express, If thy Brother has aught against thee, i. e. if thy Conscience tell thee that thou art the Party offending, do not therefore leave the Altar, but leave thy Gift before the Altar, as a Pawn for thy Return, and go first and be reconcil'd to thy Brother, by confessing thy Fault, begging his Pardon, and making Satisfaction for the Wrong done, and then be fure to come and offer thy Gift, Matt. v. 24. But on the other Hand, If ye have ought against any, if thou be the Party offended, then forgive, Matt. xi. 25. Lay afide all uncharitable Thoughts, angry Resentments, and Desire of Revenge, and be in a Readiness to confirm and evidence your Love to those that have injur'd you; and then, if they will not be reconciled to you, yet your being reconciled to them is sufficient to remove that Bar in your way to this Ordi-In short, Strife and Contention, as far as it is our Fault, must be truly repented of, and the Sincerity of our Repentance evinc'd by Amendment of Life, and then it needs not hinder us; as far as it is our Cross, it must be patiently born, and we must not be disturb'd in our Minds by it, and then it needs not hinder us. And that Law-fuit which cannot be carried on without Malice, and Hatted of our Brother, had better be let fall, whatever we lofe. Law is coftly when 'tis followed at the Expence of Love and Charity.

0

r

y

e

d i-

2

et

Y

e,

1-

ep

ns

eý

ve

ng

12-

tis

fo

ay,

OIL

ery ess, But (Lastly) if the true Reason of your absenting yourselves so often from the Lord's Supper be, that you are not willing to take that Pains with your own Hearts, and to lay that Restraint upon yourselves both before and after, which you

know

know you must, if you come; if indeed you are not willing to have your Thoughts fo closely fix'd, your Consciences so strictly examin'd, and your Engagements against Sin so strongly confirm'd as they will be by this Ordinance; if this be your Case, you have reason to fear that the Things which remain are ready to die, and your Works are not found filled up before God. 'Tis a fad Sign of spiritual Decays, and 'tis time for thee to remember whence thou art fallen, and to repent and do thy first Works. Time was when thou hadft a dear Love to this Ordinance, when thou longedst for the Returns of it, and it was to thee more than thy necessary Food: Such was the Kindness of thy Youth, such the Love of thine Espousals, but it is otherwise now: Do you now fit loose to it? Are you indifferent whether you enjoy the Benefit of it or no? Can you contentedly live without it? You have reason to fear, lest you are of those that are drawing back to Perdition. Having begun in the Spirit, will you now end in the Flesh? What iniquity have you found in this Ordinance, that you have thus forfaken it? Has it been as a barren Wilderness to you, or as Waters that fail? If ever it were so, was it not your own Fault? Return therefore, ye backshiding Children, be persuaded to return; return to God, return to your Duty, to this Duty; be close and constant to it as you were formerly, for, I dare say, then it was better with you than now, Hof. ii. 7.

Those that by the Grace of God do still keep up a Love for this Ordinance, should contrive their Affairs so, as (if possible) not to miss any of their stated Opportunities for it. Thomas, by being once absent from a Meeting of the Disciples, lost that

joyful

10

th

at

ti

h

n

ne

n

V

ai

to

fo

aj

lo

in

Ŀ

70

joyful Sight of Christ which the rest then had. 'Tis good to have a Nail in God's boly Place, Ezra ix. 8. Blessed are they that dwell in bis House, not those that only sojourn there as a way-fairing Man, that turns aside to tarry but for a Night, but those that take it for their Home, their Rest for ever.

r

d

al

ce s.

r-

t,

l: of

u

er

n-

di-

nd

nis

as

a-

ur ilre-

nd

ay,

eep

eir

nce

hat

ful

Yet if God, by his Providence, prevent our Enjoyment of an expected Opportunity of this Kind at any Time, tho' we must lament it is an Afflictive Disappointment, and take that Occasion to humble ourselves for our former Unprofitableness, yet we may comfort ourselves with this, that tho' God has ty'd us to Ordinances, he has not ty'd himself to them, but by his Grace can make Providences work instead of them, for the Good of our Souls. It is better to be like David, under a forced Absence from God's Altars, and have our Hearts there, Pfal. lxxxiv. 1, 2. than to be like Doeg, present under a Force, detained before the Lord, I Sam. xxi. 7. and the Heart going after Covetousness. 'Tis better to be lamenting and longing in the Want of Ordinances, than loathing in the Fulness of them.

CHAP. IV.

Helps for Self-Examination before we come to this Ordinance.

HOW earnest soever we are in pressing People to join themselves to the Lord in this Ordinance, we would not have them to be rash with their Mouth, nor hasty to utter any Thing before God, God, Eccl. v. 2. It must be done, but it must be done with great Caution and Confideration, Bounds must be set about the Mount on which God will descend, and we must address ourselves to solemn Services with a solemn Pause. It is not enough that we feek God in a due Ordinance, but we must seek bim in a due Order, 1 Chron. xv. 13. that is, we must stir ourselves up to take bold on him, Ifa. lxiv. 7. Prepare to meet thy God, O Ifrael, Amos iv. 12. Those that labour under fuch an habitual Indisposition to Communion with God, and liable to so many actual Discompofures as we are conscious to ourselves of, have need to take Pains with their Hearts; and should, with a very ferious Thought and steady Resolution engage them to approach unto God.

Now the Duty most expressy required in our Preparation for the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper, is that of Self-Examination. The Apostle, when he would redify the Abuses which had sully'd the Beauty of this Sacrament in the Church of Corintb, prescribes this great Dury as necessary to the due Management of it, and a Preservative against sharing in the Guilt of such Corruptions; 1 Cor. xi. 28. But let a Man examine himself, and so let bim eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup: He that defires the Lord's Supper (to allude to that of the Apostle, I Tim, in. 1.) desires a good Work, but as it follows there, ver. 10. Let these also first be proved, let them prove their ownselves, 2 Cor. xiii. 5. and fo let them come; fo upon that Condition, so with that Preparation, as Psal. xxvi 6. I will wash my Hands in Innocency, so will I compass thine Altar. In this Method we must proceed.

W

ap

the

al

ab

Ne

ap

the

fo

Lo

OW

ry

ve

ret

mu fel?

oui

out Sta

thi

uni

ami

COL

are

or ver

Silv

trie

of

our

.

ds

11

).

ot

e,

n.

ke

d.

er

th

0-

ve

ld,

u-

ur

p-

le.

y'd

of

ary

ive

ns;

and

up:

to:

rood

bese

ves,

hat

i.6.

pas

Let

Let a Man examine himself—Soumasire—The Word fignifies either to prove or to approve; and appoints such an Approbation of ourselves, as is the Result of a strict and close Probation; and such a Probation of ourselves, as issues in a comfortable Approbation, according to the Tenor of the New Covenant. Tis so to prove ourselves, as to approve ourselves to God in our Integrity; Lord, thou knowest all Things, thou knowest that I love Thee: so as to appeal to God's Enquiry, Examine me, O Lord, and prove me, Psal. xxvi. 2.

To examine ourselves is to discourse with our own Hearts; 'tis to converse with ourselves, a very rational, needful, and improving Piece of Conversation. When we go about this Work, we must retire from the World, sit alone, and keep Silence, we must retire into our own Bosoms, and consider ourselves, reslect upon ourselves, enquire concerning ourselves, enter into a solemn Conference with our own Souls, and be inquisitive concerning their State. Those who are ignorant and cannot do this, or careless and secure, and will not do it, are unmeet for this Ordinance.

I Shall illustrate this by some similitudes.

1. We must examine ourselves as Metal is examined by the Touchstone, whether it be right or counterfeit. We have a shew of Religion, but are we what we seem to be? Are we current Coin, or only wash'd over, as a Potsberd cover'd with Silver Dross? Prov. xxvi. 23. Hypocrites are reprobate Silver, Jer. vi. 30. True Christians, when they are tried, come forth as Gold, Job xxiii. 10. The word of God is the Touchstone by which we must try ourselves; can I, thro' Grace, answer the Characters

fec

fui

and

ny

ons

anc

Ch

hin

unt

tell

ami

the

to

his

Liv

it b

Gof

ver

com

are

wha

been

may

mui

reac

cauf

is ex

mad

for.

Pref

We

Hav

racters which the Scripture gives of those whom Christ will own and fave? 'Tis true, the best Coin has an Allay, which will be allowed for in this State of Imperfection; but the Question is, Is it Sterling? Is it Standard? Tho' I am conscious to myself, there are Remainders of a baser Metal; yet is Love to God the predominant Principle? Are the Interests of Christ the prevailing Interests in my Soul above those of the World and the Flesh? I bear God's Image and Superscription, is it of God's own Stamping: Is it upon an bonest and good Heart? 'Tis a matter of great Consequence, and in which 'tis very common but very dangerous to be impos'd upon, and therefore we have need to be jealous over ourfelves. When we are bid to try the Spirits, I John iv. 1. 'tis suppos'd we must begin with our own, and try them first.

2. We must examine ourselves as a Malefastor is examin'd by a Magistrate, that we may find out what we have done amis. We are all Criminals, that's readily acknowledg'd by each of us, because 'tis own'd to be the common Character, All bave sinned and come short of the Glory of God; we are all Prisoners to the divine Justice, from the Arrests of which we cannot escape, and to the Processes of which we lie obnoxious: Being thus in Cuftody, that we may not be judged of the Lord, we are commanded to judge ourselves, 1 Cor. ix. 31. We must enquire into the particular Crimes we have been guilty of, and their Circumstances, that we may discover more Sins, and more of the Evil of them than at first we were aware of. Dig into the Wall, as Ezekiel did, Chap. viii. 8. and see the **fecret** m

ft

in

is,

11-

fer

int

re-

he

ind

sit

of

m-

and

ur-

ohn

wn,

Elor

out

als,

ause

bave

are

rests

esses

Cuf-

we

31.

s we

that

Evil

rinto

e the

ecret

fecret Abominations of your own Hearts; look further as he did, v. 13, 15. and you will see more and greater. The Heart is deceitful, and has many Devices, many Evasions, to shift off Convictions; we have need therefore to be very particular and strict in examining them, and to give them that Charge which Joshua gave to Achan, when he had him under Examination, Josh. vii. 16. Give Glory unto the God of Israel, and make Confession unto him; tell me now what thou hast done, hide it not from me.

3. We must examine ourselves as a Copy is examin'd by the Original, to find out the Errata, that they may be corrected. As Christians we profess to be the Epistles of Christ, 2 Cor. iii. 3. to have his Law and Love transcrib'd into our Hearts and Lives; but we are concern'd to enquire whether it be a true Copy, by comparing ourselves with the Gospel of Christ, whether our Affections and Conversations be conformable to it, and such as becomes it. How far do I agree with it, and where are the Disagreements? What Mistakes are there, what Blots, and what Omissions? That what bath been amiss may be pardon'd, and what is amiss may be rectified. In this Examination, Faith must read the Original, and then let Conscience read the Copy, and be fure that it read true, because there will shortly be a Review.

4. We must examine ourselves as a Candidate is examin'd that stands for Preferment. Enquiry is made into his Fitness for the Preferment he stands for. We are Candidates for Heaven, the highest Preferment, to be to our God, Kings and Priests. We stand for a Place at the Wedding-Feast: Have we on the Wedding-Garment? Are we

made

made meet for the Inheritance? What Knowledge have we? What Grace? Are we skill'd in the Mystery we make Profession of? What Improvement have we made in the School of Christ? What Proficiency in divine Learning? What Testimonials have we to produce? Can we shew the Seal of the Spirit of Promise? Have we a Tic-

ket? If not, we shall not be welcome.

5. We must examine ourselves as a Wife is examin'd of her Consent to the levying of a Fine for the confirming of a Covenant. 'Tis a common Usage of the Law: A Covenant is to be ratified between God and our Souls in the Lord's Supper; do we freely and cheerfully confent to that Covenant? Not merely through the Constraint of natural Conscience, but because it is a Covenant highly reasonable in itself, and unspeakably advantageous to us. Am I willing to make this Surrender of myself unto the Lord? Am I freely willing? Not because I cannot help it, but because I cannot better dispose of myself: We must examine ourselves as Joshua examin'd the People, whether they would chuse to serve the Lord or no? Josh. xxiv. 15, &c. And the Product of the Enquiry must be a fixed Resolution, like theirs, ver. 21. Nay, but we will serve the Lord.

6. We must examine ourselves as a Way-faring Man is examined concerning his Business. Our trisling Hearts have need to be examin'd as Vagrants, whence they come, whither they go, and what they would have: We are coming to a great Ordinance, and are concern'd to enquire what's our End in coming? What brings us thither: Is it only Custom or Company that draws us to this

Duty,

D

tie

25

 \mathbf{E}

G

pr

ou

pu H

A

(ai

ou

pe

A

dos

qu

1 2

ge

fee

for

I a

cel

an

Fa

of

Aa

of

for

Di

Wi

Duty, or is it a spiritual Appetite to the Dainties of Heaven? Our Hearts must be catechiz'd as Elijah was, I Kings xix. 9. What dost thou here Elijah? That we may give a good Account to God of the Sincerity of our Intentions in our Approach to him, we ought, before we come, to call ourselves to an Account concerning them.

it

W

a-

ne

ge

en

we

1?

ral

nly

ge-

der

an-

ine

her

ofh.

nry

21.

ring

Our

Va-

and

reat

hat's

: Is

this

uty,

More particularly, to examine ourselves, is to put serious Questions to ourselves, and to our own Hearts; and to prosecute them till a full and true Answer be given to them. These six Questions (among others) it is good for each of us to put to ourselves in our Preparation for the Lord's Supper, both at our first Admission, and in our after Approaches to it. What am I's What have I done? What am I doing? What Ground do I get? What do I want? And what shall I resolve to do?

First, Enquire, What am I? It needs no Enquiry, but it calls for ferious Confideration, that I am a reasonable Creature, lower than the Angels, higher than the Brutes, capable of knowing, serving and glorifying God in this World, and of feeing and enjoying him in a better. I am made for my Creator, and am accountable to him: This I am, God grant I have not fuch a noble and excellent Being in vain! But here this Question has another Meaning; all the Children of Men by the Fall of the first Adam are become Sinners; some of the Children of Men by the Grace of the second Adam, are become Saints; fome remain in a State of Nature, others are brought into a State of Grace; some are fanctified, others unfanctified: This is a Distinction which divides all Mankind, and which will last when all other Divisions and Subdivision fha

fhall be no more; for according to this will the Everlafting State be determin'd. Now, when I ask, What am I? The meaning is, which of these two do I belong to? Am I in the Favour of God, or under his Wrath and Curse? Am I a Servant of God, or a Slave to the World and the Flesh? Look forwards, and ask, Whither am I going? To Heaven or Hell; If I should die this Night (and I am not sure to live till To-morrow) whether would Death bring me? Where would Death lodge me? In endless Light, or in utter Darkness? Am I in the narrow way that leads to Life, or in the broad Way that leads to Destruction? I am called a Christian, but am I a Christian indeed? Have I a Nature answerable to the Name?

It highly concerns us all to be ftrict and impartial in this Enquiry; what will it avail us to deceive ourselves; God cannot be imposed upon, tho' Men may. It is undoubtedly true, if we be not Saints on Earth, we shall never be Saints in Heaven. It is not a small Thing which I am now perfuading thee to enquire about; no, it is thy Life, thy precious Life, the Life of thy Soul, thine Eternal Life, which depends upon it. Multitudes have been deceived in this Matter, whose Way seemed right, but the End of it proved the Ways of Death: And after they had long flattered themselves in their own Eyes, they perish'd at last, with a Lye in their right Hand. We also are in danger of being deceiv'd, and therefore have need to be jealous over ourselves with a godly Jealoufy; and being told that many who eat and drink in Christ's Presence will be disown'd and rejeded by him in the great Day, we have each of

fi

e

th

V

m

ar

ra

C

H

an

ha

W

a (

be

di

na

ha

W

rer

oth

us more Reason to suspect ourselves than the Dis-

ciples had, and to ask, Lord is it 1?

But it especially concerns us to insist upon this Enquiry, when we draw near to God in the Lord's Supper. 'Tis Childrens Bread that is there prepared; am I a Child? if not, I have no Part nor Lot in the Matter; I am there to seal a Covenant with God, but if I never made the Covenant, never in Sincerity consented to it, I shall put the Seal to a Blank, nay, to a Curse.

Therefore, that I may discover, in some Meafure, what my spiritual State is, let me seriously

enquire,

0

ĺ

d

in

ıd

a

I

n-

to

n,

be

in

OW

hy

ul,

ul-

ole

the

ered

aft,

in

ave

dly

and

re-

h of us

1. What Choice have I made? Have I chosen God's Favour for my Felicity and Satisfaction, or the Pleasures of Sense and the Wealth of this World? Since I came to be capable of acting for myself, and discerning between my Right-hand and my Left, have I made Religion my deliberate Choice? Have I chosen God for my Portion, Christ for my Master, the Scripture for my Rule, Holiness for my Way, and Heaven for my Home and everlasting Rest? If not, how can I expect to have what I never chose? If my Covenant with the World and the Flesh (which certainly amounts to a Covenant with Death, and an Agreement with Hell) be still in force, and never yet broken, never yet difannull'd, what have I to do to take God's Covenant, and the Seal of it, into my Mouth? But if I have refus'd Satan's Offers of the Kingdoms of this World, and the Glory of them, and given the Preference to the Gospel-Offer of a Kingdom in the other World, and the Glory of that, I have Reafon to bless the Lord who gave me that Counsel, Pſal.

Pfal. xvi. 4, 5, 6, 7. and to hope that he who hath directed me to chuse the Way of Truth, will enable me to stick to bis Testimonies, Pfal. cxix. 30, 31.

2. What Change have I experienc'd? When I ask, Am I a Child of Wrath, or a Child of Love? I must remember that I was by Nature a Child of Wrath; now can I witness to a Change? Tho' I cannot exactly tell the Time, and Manner, and Steps of that Change, yet one Thing I know, that whereas I was blind, now I see, John ix. 25. Tho' in many Respects it is still bad with me, yet Thanks be to God, it is better with me than it has been. Time was when I minded nothing but Sport and Pleasure, or nothing but the Business of this World; when I never feriously thought of God and Christ, and my Soul, and another World; but now it is otherwise; now I see a Reality in invisible Things, I find an Alteration in my Care and Concern; and now I ask more folicitously, What shall I do to be saved? than ever I ask'd, What shall I eat, or what shall I drink, or wherewithal shall I be cloathed? Time was, when this vain and carnal Heart of mine had no Relish at all of holy Ordinances, took no Delight in them, call'd them a Task and a Weariness: But now its otherwife; I love to be alone with God, and tho' I bring little to pass, yet I love to be doing in his Service. If I have indeed experienc'd fuch a Change as this, if this bleffed Turn be given to the Bent of my Soul, Grace, Free Grace, must have the Glory of it, and I may take the Comfort of it. But if I have not found any fuch Work wrought in my Heart, if I am still what I was by Nature, vain, and carnal, and careless, if Jordan run ftill

Se

D

as

aff

th

th

Po

H

still in the old Channel, and was never yet driven back before the Ark of the Covenant, I have Reason to suspect the worst by myself. If all go one Way, without Struggle or Opposition, 'tis to be

fear'd 'tis not the right Way.

I

d

ıt

n

22

n.

be

is

od

d;

in

ny

ly,

'd,

bal

ain

l of ll'd

her-

ring Ser-

ange

Bent the

of it.

ught

ture,

run

ftill

3. What is the Bent of my Affections? The Affections are the Pulse of the Soul; if we would know its State, we must observe how that Pulse beats. How do I stand affected to Sin? Do I dread it as most dangerous, loath it as most odious, and complain of it as most grievous! Or do I make a light Matter of it, as the Mad-man that casteth Firebrands, Arrows, and Death, and saith, Am not I in Sport? Which lies heavier, the Burthen of Sin, or the Burthen of Affliction, and which am I most desirous to be eas'd of? What think I of Christ? How do I stand affected to him? Do I love him, and prize him as the fairest of Ten Thousands in himself, and the fittest of Twenty Thoulands for me? Or hath he in mine Eyes no Form nor Comeliness, and is he no more than another Beloved? How do I stand affected to the Word and Ordinances? Are God's Tabernacles amiable with me, or are they despicable? Am I in God's Service as in my Element, as one that calls it a Delight; or am I in it as under Confinement, and as one that calls it a Drudgery? How do I stand affected to good People? Do I love the Image of Christ where-ever I see it, tho' it be in Rags, or though not in mine own Colour? Do I honour them that fear the Lord, and chuse his People for my People in all Conditions? Or do I prefer the Gayeties of the World before the Beauties of Holiness? How do I stand affected to this World?

Is it under my Feet where it should be? Or in my Heart where Christ should be? Do I value it, and love it, and feek it with a prevailing Concern? Or do I look upon it with a holy Contempt and Indifferency? Which have the greater Command over me, and which, in my Account, have the most powerful and attractive Charms, those Riches, Honours, and Pleafures that are Worldly, or those that are Spiritual and Divine? How do I stand affected to the other World? Do I dread eternal Mifery in a World of Spirits, more than the greatest temporal Calamities here in this World of Sense? Do I desire eternal Happiness in a future State more than the highest Contentments and Satisfactions this present State can pretend to? Or are the Things of the other World, tho' fure and near, look'd upon as doubtful and distant, and consequently little? By a close Professition of such Enquiries as these, with a Charge to Conscience in God's Name to make true Answer to them, we may come to know our ownselves.

4. What is the Course and Tenor of our Conversations? The Tree is known by its Fruits. Do I work the Works of the Flesh, or bring forth the Fruits of the Spirit. The Apostle gives us Instances of both, Gal. v. 19—23. Be not deceived yourselves, neither let any Man deceive you; He that doth Righteousness is righteous, I John iii. 7. and the surest Mark of Uprightness is keeping ourselves from our own Iniquity? 2 Sam. xxii. 24. Do I allow myself in any known Sin under the Cloke of a visible Profession? Dare I upon any Provocation swear, or curse, or prophane God's holy Name,

and therein speak the Language of his Enemies? Dare I upon any Allurement, to please my Appetite, or please my Company, drink to Excess, and facrifice my Reason, Honour, and Conscience, to that base and brutish Lust? Dare I defile a living Temple of the Holy Ghost by Adultery, Fornication, Uncleanness, or any Act of Lasciviousness? Dare I tell a Lie for my Gain or Reputation? Dare I go beyond or defraud my Brother in any Matter, cheat those I deal with, or oppress those I have Advantage against? Dare I deny Relief to the Poor that really need it, when it is in the Power of my Hand to give it? Dare I bear Malice to any, and study Revenge? If so, I must know that these are not the Spots of God's Children, Deut. xxxii. 5. If this be the Life I live, I am certainly a Stranger to the Life of God. But if upon fearch, my own Heart tells me that I keep myfelf pure from these Pollutions, and here exercise myself to have always a Conscience void of Offence both towards God and towards Man: If I have Respect to all God's Commandments, and make it my daily Care in every Thing to frame my Life according to them, and to keep in the Fear of God every Day, and all the Day long, and wherein I find I am defective and come short of my Daty, I repent of it, and am more watchful and diligent for the future; I have Reason to hope, that, tho' I have not yet attain'd, neither am already perfect, yet there is a good Work begun in me, which shall be perform'd unto the Day of Christ.

A

te

er

t ...

a

th ke

ur

er-

ol

uits

of

res,

doth

fu-

rom

my-

vi-

ame,

Thus we must examine our Spiritual State, and that the Trial may come to an Issue, we must earnestly pray to God to discover us to our-

selves, and must be willing to know the Truth

of our Case; and the Result must be this:

(1) If we find cause to fear that our Spiritual State is bad, and that we are yet unfanctified and unregenerate, we must give all Diligence to get the Matter mended. If our State be not good, yet, Thanks be to God, it may be made good: There is Hope in Israel concerning this Thing. Rest not therefore in thy former faint Purposes, and feeble Efforts; but consider more seriously than ever, the Concerns of thy Soul; pray more earnestly than ever, for the fanctifying Grace of God; put forth thyself more vigorously than ever, to improve that Grace; resolve more firmly than ever to live a Holy Life, and depend more closely than ever upon the Merit and Strength of Jesus Christ, and I hope thou wilt soon experience a bleffed Change.

(2) If we find cause to hope that our Spiritual State is good, we must take the Comfort of it, and give God the Praise, and not hearken to the Tempter when he would disturb our Peace, and hinder our Progress by calling it in Question. Tho' we must always abase ourselves, and be jealous over ourselves, yet we must not derogate from the Honour of God's Grace, not deny its Work in us. God keeps us all both from deceiving ourselves with groundless Hopes, and from disquieting ourselves with groundless

Fears.

Secondly, Enquire, What have I done? We come to the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper to receive the Remission of our Sins, according to the Tenor of the New Covenant. Now one Thing requir'd

required of us, in order to Peace and Pardon, is, That we confess our Sins: If we do that, God is faithful and just to forgive them, I John i. 9. But if we cover them, we cannot prosper, Prov. xxviii. 13. Not that we can by our Confessions, inform God of any Thing he did not know before, as earthly Princes are inform'd by the Confession of Criminals; but thus we must give Glory to God, and take Shame to ourselves, and strengthen our own Guard against Sin for the future. In the Confesfion of Sin it is requisite that we be particular: The High-Priest on the Day of Atonement, must confess over the Scape-Goat, all the Iniquities of the Children of Israel, and all their Transgressions in all their Sins, Lev. xvi. 21. It is not enough to fay as Saul, I bave finned, I Sam. xv. 20. but we must say as David, I have sinned. and done this Evi!, Pfal. li. 4. As Achan, I have sinned, and thus and thus have I done, Jos. vii. 20. A broken Heart will hereby be more broken, and better prepared to be bound up: A burden'd Conscience will hereby be eas'd, as David's was, when he faid, I will confess, Pfal. xxxii. 3, 4, 5. Commonly the more particular and free we are in confessing our Sins to God, the more Comfort we have in the Sense of the Pardon: Deceit lies in Generals.

0

n

of

e

1-

of

en

e,

n.

be

0-

ny

om

es,

less

me

eive

Te-

ing

jir'd

It is therefore necessary, in order to a particular Confession of Sin, that we fearch and try our Ways, Lam. iii. 40. that we examine our Conficiences, look over their Records, reslect upon the Actions of our Life past, and seriously call to Mind wherein we have offended God in any thing. The putting of this Question is spoken

E 4

2

of as the first Step towards Repentance, Jer. viii. 6. No Man repented him of his Wickedness, saying, What have I done? For want of this Enquiry duly made, when Men are call'd to return, they baffle the Call with that careless Question, Mal. iii. 7. Wherein shall we return? Let us therefore set our felves to look back and remember our Faults this Day; it is better to be minded of 'em now, when the Remembrance of them will open us a Door of Hope, than be minded of them in Hell, where, Son remember, will aggravate an endless Despair. We ought to be often calling ourselves to account; in the Close of every Day, of every Week, the Day's Work, the Week's Work should be review'd. 'Tis one of the richest of Pythagoras's Golden Verses, that wherein, tho a Heathen, he doth advise his Pupil every Night before he fleep, to go over the Actions of the Day, and revolve them three Times in his Mind, asking himself seriously these Questions;

Mherein have I transgressed? What have I done? What Duty hath been omitted? The oftner it is done, the easier it is done: Even Reckonings make long Friends: But it is especially necessary that it be done before a Sacrament: Former Resections made, ought then to be repeated; and with a particular Exactness we must consider, what our Ways have been since we were last renewing our Covenants with God at his Table, that we may be humbled for the Follies we have return'd to since God spoke Peace to us, and may be more particular and steady in our Resolutions for

the future.

To give some Assistance in this Enquiry, I shall instance in some Heads of it. Let the In-

terrogatories be fuch as these:

1. How have I employ'd my Thoughts? Hath God been in all my Thoughts? 'Tis well if he has been in any: When I awake, am I still with him? Or am I not still with the World and the Flesh? When I should have been contemplating the Glory of God, the Love of Christ, and the great Things of the other World, hath not my Heart been with the Fools Eyes in the Ends of the Earth, following after lying Vanities, and forsaking mine own Mercies. How seldom have I thought seriously, and with any Fixedness of Spiritual and Divine Things? I fet myfelf fometimes to meditate, but I foon break off abruptly; and this treacherous Heart starts aside like a broken Bow, and nothing that's good is brought to any Head: But how have vain Thoughts and vile Thoughts lodg'd within me, gone out and come in with me, lain down and rifen up with me, and crowded out good Thoughts? Hath not the Imagination of the Thought of my Heart been evil, only evil, and that continually? Gen. viii. 21.

2. How bave I govern'd my Passions? Have they been kept under the Dominion of Religion and right Reason, or have they not grown intemperate and headstrong, and transgress'd due Bounds? Have not Provocations been too much resented, and made too deep an Impression? Hath not my Heart many a time been hot within me, too hot, so that its Heat hath consumed the Peace of my own Mind, and the Love I owe my Brother? Hath not Anger rested in my Bosom? Have not

E

Malice

To

7,

le

d

g

e,

ke

at

-C-

nd

er,

re-

le,

ive

be

for

Malice and Uncharitableness, secret Enmities and Antipathies been harbour'd there, where Love and Peace should have reign'd and given Law?

3. How have I preserv'd my Purity? Have I posses'd my Vessel in Sanstification and Honour, or am not I conscious to myself of indulging the Lust of Uncleanness? If by the Grace of God I have kept my Body pure, yet hath not my Spirit been desiled by impure Thoughts and Affections? I have made a Covenant with mine Eyes not to look and lust, but have I made good that Covenant? Have I in no instance transgress'd the Laws of Chastity in my Heart, and Modesty in my Behaviour? Let this Enquiry be made with a strict Guard upon the Soul, lest that which should not be named among Christians, be thought of without that just Abhorrence and Detestation which becometh Saints.

4. How bave I used my Tongue? It was design'd to be my Glory, but has it not been my Shame? Hath not much corrupt Communication proceeded out of my Mouth, and little of that which is good, which might either manifest Grace, or minister Grace? Have not I sometimes spoke unadvisedly, and said that in haste, which at leisure I could have wished unsaid? Have not I said that by which God's great Name hath been dishonour'd, or my Brother's good Name reproach'd, or my own expos'd? If for every idle Word that I speak I must give Account to God, I had best call myself to an account for them, and I shall find innumerable of these Evils compassing me about.

5. How have I spent my Time? So long I have liv'd in the World, to what Purpose have I liv'd?

What

What Improvement have I made for my Days for doing or getting Good? 'Tis certain, I have lost Time, have I yet begun to redeem it, and to repair those Losses? How many Hours have I spent that might have been spent much better? There is a Duty which every Day requires, but how little

of it hath been done in its Day?

6. How have I managed my worldly Calling? Have I therein abode with God, or have I not, in many Instances of it, wander'd from him? Have I been just and fair in all my Dealings, and spoken the Truth from my Heart? Or have I not sometimes dealt deceitfully in Bargaining, and said that which border'd upon a Lye? Hath not sleshly Wisdom govern'd me more than that Simplicity and godly Sincerity which becomes an Israelite indeed? Have I no Wealth gotten by Vanity, no unjust Gain, no Blot of that kind cleaving to my Hand?

never transgress'd the Laws of Temperance in Meat and Drink, and so made my Table my Snare? Have not God's good Gifts been abus'd to Luxury and Sensuality, and the Body, which by the sober Use of them should have been sitted, by the excessive Use of them dissitted to serve the Soul in the Service of God? Have not I eaten to myself, and drank to myself, Zech. vii. 6. when I should have eaten and drank to the Glory of God?

8. How have I done the Duty of my particular Relations? The Word of God hath expressy taught me my Duty as a Husband, a Wife, a Parent, a Child, a Master, a Servant; but have I not in many Things fail'd of my Duty? Have

E, 6

not

ave 'd?'

I

r

1

ot

)-

e

in

ch

ht

on

'd

e ?

d-

is

ni-

m-

ire

nat

,d,

my

kI

self

ne-

not I carried myself disrespectfully to my Superiors, disdainfully to my Inferiors, and disingenuously to my Equals? Have I given to each that which is just and right, and render'd to all their Dues? Have I been a Comfort to my Relations, or have I not caused Grief?

9. How have I perform'd my secret Worship? Have I been constant to it, Morning and Evening, or have I not sometimes omitted it, and put it by with some frivolous Excuse? Have I been conscientious in it, and done it with an Eye to God; or have I not kept it up merely as a Custom, and suffer'd it to degenerate into a Formality? Have I been lively and serious in secret Prayer and Readings, or have I not rested in the out-side of the Performance, without any close Application and Intention of Mind in it?

in the World? I am but a Steward, have I been faithful? Have I honour'd the Lord with my Substance, and done good with it, or have I wasted and misapplied my Lord's Goods? Hath God had his Dues, my Family and the Poor their Dues out of my Estate? What should have been confectated to Piety and Charity, hath it not been either sinfully spared, or sinfully spent?

other the Helps I have had for my Soul? I enjoy great Plenty of the Means of Grace, have I grown in Grace in the Use of those Means, or have I not received the Grace of God therein in vain? Have I called the Sabbath a Delight, hely of the Lord and honourable, or have I not snuffed at it, and said, When will the Sabbath he gone? How have

have I profited by Sermons and Sacraments, and other the Advantages of folemn Assemblies? Have I receiv'd and retain'd the good Impressions of holy Ordinances, or have I not lost them and

let them flip?

r

e

20

n

ıy

t-

od

es

1-

en

ind

or

in y of

tit,

OW

ave

Providence hath crofs'd me, and frown'd upon me, what Frame have I been in, repining or repenting? Have I submitted to the Will of God in my Afflictions, and patiently accepted the Punishment of my Iniquity; or have I not striven with my Maker, and quarrell'd with his Disposals? When mine own Foolishness hath perverted my Way, hath not my Heart fretted against the Lord? What Good have I gotten to my Soul by my Afflictions? What inward Gain by outward Losses? Hath my Heart been more humbled and weaned from the World? Or have I not been harden'd under the Rod, and trespass'd yet more against the Lord?

Many more such Queries might be instanced in, but these may suffice for a Specimen. Yet it will not suffice to put these Questions to ourselves, but we must diligently observe what Return Conscience, upon an impartial Search, makes to them; we must not do as Pilate did, when he ask'd our Saviour, What is Truth? but would not stay for an Answer, John xviii. 38. No, we must take Pains to find out what hath been amis, and herein must accomplish a diligent

Search.

And, 1. As far as we find ourselves not guilty, we must own our Obligations to the Grace of God, and return Thanks for that Grace;

ad

and let the Testimony of Conscience for us be our rejoicing. If our Hearts condemn us not, then have

we Confidence towards God.

2. As far as we find ourselves Guilty, we must be humbled before God for it, mourn, and be in Bitterness at the Remembrance of it; cry earnestly to God for the Pardon of it, and be particular in our Resolutions, by God's Grace, to sin no more. Pray as Job is taught, That which I see not, teach thou me; and promise, as it follows there, Wherein I have done Iniquity, I will do no more, Job xxxiv. 32.

Thirdly, Enquire, What am I doing? When we have confidered what our Way hath been, 'tis Time to confider what it is. Ponder the Path of

thy Feet, Prov. iv. 26.

1. What am I doing in the general Course of my Conversation? Am I doing any Thing for God, for my Soul, for Eternity, any Thing for the Service of my Generation, or am I not standing all the Day idle? 'Tis the Law of God's House as well as of ours; he that will not labour, let bim not eat, 2 Theff. iii. 10. If I find that according as my Capacity and Opportunity is thro' the Grace of Christ, I am going on in the Way of God's Commandments, this Ordinance will be comforting and quickening to me; but if I give way to spiritual Sloth and Slumber, and do not mind my Business, let this shame me out of it, and humble me for it: How unworthy am I to eat my Master's Bread, while I take no care to do my Master's Work?

2. What am I doing in this Approach to the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper? I know what

is to be done, but am I doing it? Do I apply myself to it in Sincerity, and with a single Eye, in a right Manner and for right Ends? Am I by Repentance undoing that which I have done amis? And am I by renewing my Covenants with God, doing that better which I have formerly done well? Am I joining myself unto the Lord with Purpose of Heart to cleave to him unto the End? It is the Preparation for the Passover; am I doing the Work of that Day in its Day? Am I purging out the old Leaven, buying such Things as I have need of against the Feast, without Money and without Price? Am I engaging my Heart to approach unto God, or am I thinking of fomething else? Am I slothful in this Bufinels, or do I make a Business of it?

r

99

re

is

of

of

or

or

d-

l's

11,

ic-

ro'

ay

be

ive

not

it,

to

to

the

hat

15

Here it is good to examine, whether, beside the common and general Intentions of this Ordinance, there be not something particular, which I should more especially have in my Eye, in my Preparation for it. Do I find my Heart at this Time more than usually broken for Sin, and humbled at the Remembrance of it? Let me then set in vigorously with those Impressions, and drive that Nail; or is my Heart in a special Manner affected with the Love of Christ, and enlarged in holy Wonder, Joy, and Praise? Let its Outgoings that Way be quicken'd, and those Thoughts imprinted deep, and improv'd; so of the like.

Fourthly, Enquire What Ground do I get? If upon Examination there appear some Evidences of the Truth of Grace, I must then examine my Growth in Grace; for Grace, if it be true, will be growing: That Well of Water will be spring-

fpringing up; and be that hath clean Hands will be ftronger and stronger. There is a spiritual Death, or at least some prevailing spiritual Disease, where there is not some Improvement and Progress towards Persection.

By what Measures then may I try my Growth

in Grace?

and confirmed in its Choice of Holiness and Heaven? If so, it is a Sign I am getting forward. We cannot judge of ourselves by the Pangs of Affection. those may be more sensible and vehement at first, and their being less so afterwards, ought not to discourage us: The Fire may not blaze so high as it did, and yet may burn better and stronger. But do I see more and more Reason for my Religion? Am I more strongly convinc'd of its Certainty and Excellency, so as to be able better than at first to give a Reason of the Hope that is in me? My first Love was able to call Religion a comfortable Service, was my after Light better able to call it a reasonable Service? I was extremely surprized when at first I faw Men as Trees walking, but am I now better satisfied when I begin to see all Things more clearly, Mark viii. 24, 25. Am I thro' God's Grace better rooted, or am I thro' my own Folly still as a Reed haken with the Wind?

2. Do I find my corrupt Appetites and Passions more manageable? Or are they still as violent and beadstrong as ever? Doth the House of Saul grow weaker and weaker, and its struggles for the Dominion less frequent, and more feeble? If so, 'tis a good Sign the House of David grows stronger and stronger. Though these Canaanites are in the

Land,

de

of

D

Se

je

ha

of

ar

I

Pi

of

pe

or

If

fuj

ou

tro

no

at

plea

rea

a I

to

goe

aw

Go

mue

the

Man

Land, yet they do not make Head as they have done, but are under Tribute, then the Interests of Ifrael are getting Ground. Do I find that my Defires towards those Things that are pleasing to Sense, are not so eager as they have been; but the Body is kept under more, and brought into Subjection to Grace and Wisdom; and it is not so hard a Thing to me as it hath been fometimes to deny myself? Do I find that my Resentments of those Things which are displeasing to the Flesh, are not so deep and keen as they have been? Can I bear Afflictions from a righteous God, and Provocations from unrighteous Men, with more Patience, and better Composure and Command of myself than I could have done? Am not I so peevish and fretful, and unable to bear an Affront or Disappointment, as sometimes I have been? If so, surely he that hath begun the good Work is carrying it on: But if nothing be done towards the suppressing of these Rebels, towards the weeding out of these Roots of Bitterness which spring up and trouble us? though we lament them, yet we do not prevail against them, 'tis to be fear'd we stand at a Stay, or go back.

3. Do I find the Duties of Religion more easy and pleasant to me? Or am I still as unskilful and unready in them as ever? Do I go dextrously about a Duty, as one that understands it, and is us'd to it; and as a Man that is Master of his Trade goes on with the Business of it? Or do I go awkwardly about it as one not vers'd in it? When God calls, seek ye my Face, do I, like the Child Samuel, run to Eli, and terminate my Regards in the Outside of the Service; or do I, like the

S

w

d

i-

a

ıd

be

d.

Man David, chearfully answer, Thy Face, Lord, will I seek, and so enter into that within the Veil. Tho' on the one Hand there is not a greater Support to Hypocrify than a formal and customary Road of external Performances; yet, on the other Hand there is not a surer Evidence of Sincerity and Growth, than an even, constant, steady Course of lively Devotion, which, by daily Use, becomes familiar and easy, and (by the new Nature) natural to us. A growing Christian takes his Work before him, and sings at it.

4. Do I find my Heart more weaned from this prefent Life, and more willing to exchange it for a better?
Or am I still loth to leave it? Are Thoughts of
Death more pleasing to me than they have been,
or are they still as terrible as ever? If, through
Grace, we are got above that Fear of Death, by
Reason of which many weak and trembling
Christians are all their Life time subject to Bondage,
and can truly say, we desire to depart and to be with
Christ, which is far better; 'tis certain we are get-

ting Ground, tho' we have not yet attained.

If upon Search we find, that we make no Progress in Grace and Holiness, let the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper be improv'd for the Furtherance of our Growth, and the Removal of that, whatever it is, which hinders it: If we find we thrive, tho' but slowly, and that tho' it is not so well with us as it should be, yet, thro' Grace, it is better with us than it hath been, and that we are not always Babes, let us be encouraged to abound so much the more. Go and prosper, the Lord is with thee, while thou art with him.

Fifthly,

70

W

be

70

ou

fir

(u)

fo

rea

fin

po

in

ne

mi

Wa

Fa

W

wit

aga

par

and of Fifthly, Enquire, What do I want? A true Sense of our spiritual Necessities is required to qualify us for spiritual Supplies. The Hungry only are filled with good Things. It concerns us therefore when we come to an Ordinance, which is as a spiritual Market, to consider what we have Occasion for, that we may know what to lay hold on, and may have an Answer ready to that Question which will be put to us at the Banquet of Wine, What is thy Petition, and what is thy Request? Or that which Christ put to the Blind Men, Matt. xx. 32. What will ye that I shall do unto you?

Grace and Peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, are inclusive of all the Blessings we can desire, and have in them enough to supply all our Needs: Since therefore we must ask and receive, that our Joy may be full, it concerns us to enquire what particular Grace and Comfort we need, that we may by Faith and Desire reach forth towards that in a special Manner.

find myself most defective, weakest, and most expos'd? What Corruption do I find working most in me? The Grace that is opposite to that I most need. Am I apt to be proud or passionate? Humility and Meekness then are the Graces I most want. Am I apt to be timorous and distrustful? Faith and Hope then are the Graces I most want. What Temptations am I most frequently assaulted with? Which way doth Satan get most Advantage against me, by my Constitution, Calling, or Company? There I most want Help from Heaven, and Strength to double my Guard. Am I in danger of being drawn by my outward Circumstances to Intern-

me

I

Bu

m I

Sa

my

fro

Sa

tha

fite

ow

we

to fro

Joi

oui

anc

the

nou

to Chi

Ch

kno

Lei

Intemperance, or Deceit, or Oppression, or Dissimulation? Then Sobriety, Justice, and Sincerity, are the Graces I most want. --- What is the Nature of the Duties I am mostly call'd out to, and employ'd in? Are they fuch as oblige me to floop to that which is mean? Then Self-Denialis the Grace I most want. Are they such as oblige me to struggle with that which is difficult and discouraging? Then Courage and Wisdom are the Graces I most want. Whatever our Wants are, there are Promifes in the New Covenant adapted to them, which in this Ordinance we must in a particular Manner apply to ourselves, and claim the Benefit of, and receive as feal'd to us. If we cannot bethink ourselves of particular Promises suited to our Case, yet there is enough in the general ones: I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my Statutes, Ezek. xxxvi. 27. I will put my Law in your Hearts, Heb. viii. 10. and my Fear, Jer. xxxii. 40. and many the like. And we know who hath faid, My Grace is sufficient for thee, 2 Cor. xii. 9.

2. What Comfort do I most want? What is the Burden that lies most heavy? I must seek for Support under that Burden. What is the Grief that is most grieving? I must seek for a Ballance to that Grief. The guilt of Sin is oft disquieting to me, O for the Comfort of a sealed Pardon! The Power of Corruption is very discouraging, O for the Comfort of victorious Grace! I am oft toss'd with Doubts and Fears about my spiritual State, as if the Lord had utterly separated me from bis People, and I were a dry Tree, Isa. lvi. 3. O for the Comfort of clear and unclouded Evidences! I am some

sometimes tempted to fay, The Lord bath for saken me, my God bath forgotten me, Ifa. xlix. 14. O that he would feal to my Soul that precious Promife, I will never leave thee, nor for sake thee, Heb. xiii. 5. But my greatest Trouble arises from the Sense of mine own Weakness, and Bent to backslide, and I am fometimes ready to make that desperate Conclusion, I shall one Day perish by the Hand of Saul, I Sam. xxvii. 1. O that I might have the Comfort of that Promise! Jer. xxxii. 40. I will put my Fear in their Hearts, that they shall not depart from me. There is in the Covenant of Grace, a Salve for every Sore, a Remedy for every Malady; Comforts suited to every Distress and Sorrow; but that we may have the Benefit of them, 'tis requifite that we know every one bis own Sore, and bis own Grief, as it is express'd, 2 Chron. vi. 29. that we may spread it before the Lord, and may apply to ourselves that Relief which is proper for it, and from the Fulness which is in Jesus Christ may receive, and Grace for Grace, Grace for all Occasions, 70bn 1. 16.

Here it may be of Use to take Cognizance even of our outward Condition, and enquire into the Cares and Burdens, the Crosses and Necessities of that; for even against those there is Comfort provided in the New Covenant, and administer'd in this Ordinance. Godliness bath the Promise of the Life that now is: When Christ was inviting his Disciples to come and dine with him, he ask'd them first, Children, have ye any Meat? John xxi. 5, 12. Christ's Enquiry into our Affairs directs us to make known before him in particular, the Trouble of them. Let every Care be cast upon the Lord in this Ordinance,

t

0

0

e

d

e,

1-

le

m

e-

dinance, lodg'd in his Hands, and left with him. and let our own Spirits be eas'd of it, by the Application of that general Word of Comfort to this particular Case, whatever it is: He careth for you, 1 Pet. v. 7. What is the Concern I am most thoughtful about, relating to myself, my Family, or Friends? Let that Way be committed to the Lord. and to his wife and gracious Conduct and Difpofal, and then let my Thoughts concerning it be establish'd. What is the Complaint I make most feelingly? Is it of a fickly Body, disagreeable Relations, a declining Estate, the Removal of those by Death that were very dear? Whatever it is, spread it before the Lord, as Hezekiah did Rabshakeh's Letter, 2 Kings xix. 14. and allow no Complaint that is not fit to be spread befendhim. When God came to renew his Covenant with Abraham, and to tell him that he was his Shield and his exceeding great Reward, Abraham presently puts in a Remonstrance of his Grievance, Behold, to me thou hast given no Seed, Gen. xv. 1, 2, 3. Hannah did so when she came up to worship, I Sam. i. 11. And we also must bring with us such a particular Sense of our Afflictions, as will enable us to receive and apply the Comforts here offer'd us, and Holy David observ'd, how his House was with God; and that it was not made to grow; when he was taking the Comfort of this, that however it were, God had made with him an everlasting Covenant, 2 Sam. xxiii. 5.

Sixthly, Enquire, What shall I resolve to do? This Question is equivalent to that of Paul, Acts ix. 6. Lord, What wilt thou have me to do! We come to this Ordinance solemnly to engage ourselves

mod 2 glori

fo

W

ol

fu

W

ge

go

We

we Su

ow De

Sin

žun Th

gai

is t

of h
liber
This
felf

Ordi with I an

pect

selves against all Sin, and to all Duty, and therefore 'tis good to consider what that Sin is which we should particularly covenant against; and what that Duty which we should most expressy oblige ourselves to. Tho' the general Covenant suffice to bind Conscience, yet a particular Article will be of use to mind Conscience, and to make the general Engagement the more effectual. It is good to be particular in our pious Resolutions, as well as in our penitent Reslections.

For our Affiftance herein, let us enquire,

0

d

ts

to

1-

n.

r-

to

nd

ise

";

at

1-

23

As

Ve

ır-

ves

I. Wherein we have most mis'd it bitherto? Where we have found ourselves most assaulted by the Subtilty of the Tempter, and most expos'd by our own Weakness, there we should strengthen our Defer of and double our Guard. What is the Sin that doth most easily beset me? Heb. xii. I. integisalor apacitian, the well circumstanced Sin; That's it which I must more particularly resolve against in the Strength of the Grace of God. What is the Duty I have most neglected, have been most backward to, and most careless in? To that I must most solemnly bind my Soul with this Bond.

2. Wherein we may have the best Opportunity of glorisying God? What can I do in my Place for the Service of God's Honour, and the Interests of his Kingdom among Men? The Liberal deviseth liberal Things, and so the pious deviseth pious Things, that he may both engage and excite himself to those liberal pious Things in and by this Ordinance. What is the Talent I am entrusted with the Improvement of? My Lord's Goods I am made a Steward of. What is it that is expected from one in my Capacity? What Fruit is look'd

look'd for from me? That's it that I must especially have an Eye to in my Covenants with God; to that I must bind my Soul, for that I must fetch in Help from Heaven, that having sworn, I may perform it.

CHAP. V.

Instructions for renewing our Covenant with God in our Preparation for this Ordinance.

IT is the wonderful Condescension of the God of Heaven, that he hath been pleas'd to deal with Man in the Way of a Covenant, that on the one Hand we might receive strong Consolations from the Promises of the Covenant, which are very sweet and precious; and on the other Hand might lie under strong Obligations from the Conditions of the Covenant, which on this Account, have greater Cogency in them than meer Precept; that we ourselves have consented to them, and that we have therein consulted our own Interest and Advantage.

The Ordinance of the Lord's Supper being a Seal of the Covenant and of the solemn exchanging of the Ratifications of it, 'tis necessary we make the Covenant before we pretend to seal it. In this Order therefore we must proceed, first, give the Hand to the Lord, and then enter into the Sanstuary; first in secret consent to the Covenant, and then solemnly testify that Consent: This is like a Contract before Marriage. They that ask the Way to Zion with their Faces thitherward, must join them-

Selves

fel.

T

pe

tru

Lo est

ed bis

if Go do

for

wk

act

ou Ste

ren

wi

H

bis

dat

pe

nai

ou

pier

ter

Sto

Ze

The Covenant is mutual, and in vain do we expect the Blessings of the Covenant, if we be not truly willing to come under the Bonds of the Covenant. We must enter into Covenant with the Lord our God, and into his Oath, else he doth not establish us this Day for a People unto himself, Deut. xxix. 12, 13. We are not own'd and accepted as God's People, though we come before him as his People come, and sit before him as his People sit, if we do not in Sincerity avouch the Lord for our God, Deut. xxvi, 17, 18. In our Baptism this was done for us, in the Lord's Supper we must do it for ourselves, else we do nothing.

Let us consider then in what Method, and after what Manner, we must manage this great Trans-

action.

th

.

bc

eal

he

ons

are

nd

di-

nt,

re-

m,

rest

g a

ing

the

Or-

land

first

fo-

Con-

ay to

bem-

elves

For the first, In what Method we must renew our Covenant with God in Christ, and by what

Steps we must proceed.

First, We must repent of our Sins by which we have render'd ourselves unworthy to be taken into Covenant with God. Those that would be exalted to this Honour must first humble themselves. God layeth his Beams in the Waters, Psal. civ. 3. The Foundations of spiritual Joy are laid in the Waters of penitential Tears. Therefore this sealing Ordinance sets that before us, which is proper to move our godly Sorrow; in it we look on him whom we have pierced, and if we do not mourn, and be not in Bitterness for him, surely our Hearts are as hard as a Stone, yea, harder than a Piece of the nether Milstone, Zech. xii. 10. Those that join themselves to the Lord must go weeping to do it; so they did,

Jer. 1. 4, 5. That Comfort is likely to last which takes rise from deep Humiliation, and Contrition of Soul for Sin. Those only that go forth weeping, bearing this precious Seed, shall come again rejoycing in God as theirs, and bringing the Sheaves for Covenant Blessings and Comforts with them, Psal. cxxvi. 5, 6. Let us therefore begin with this.

1. We have Reason to bewail our natural Estrangement from this Covenant: When we come to be for God, we have Reason to be affected with Sorrow and Shame that ever we were for any other; that ever there should have been Occasion for our Reconciliation to God, which supposeth that there had been a Quarrel. Wretch that I am, ever to have been a Stranger, an Enemy to the God that made me; at War with my Creator, and in League with the Rebels against his Crown and Dignity. O the Folly and Wickedness and Misery of my natural Estate! My first Father an Amorite, and my Mother a Hittite, and myself a Transgressor from the Womb, alienated from the Life of God, and cast into my Pollution. thing in me lovely, nothing amiable, but a great deal loathsome and abominable. Such as this was my Nativity, my Original, Ezek. xvi. 3.

2. We have Reason to bewail our Backwardness to come into this Covenant. Well may we be asham'd to think how long God called and we refused, how oft he stretched forth his Hand before we regarded! how many Offers of Mercy we slighted, and how many kind Invitations we stood it out against; How long Christ stood at the Door and knock'd before we open'd to him; and how many frivolous Excuses we made to put off this necessary Work.

What

h

W

01

What a Fool was I to stand in my own Light so long? How ungrateful to the God of Love, who waited to be gracious? How justly might I have been for ever excluded this Covenant, who so long neglected that great Salvation?

Wherefore I abbor myself.

S

er lf

be

0-

at

ess

ı'd

ow d!

ow it;

be-

ous

rk.

hat

2. We have Reason to bewail the Disagreeableness of our Hearts and Lives to the Terms of this Covenant, since first we profes'd our Consent to it. In many Instances we have dealt foolishly, 'tis well if we have not dealt fally in the Covenant. In our Baptism we are given up to Christ to be bis, but we have liv'd as if we were our own; we then put on the Christian Livery, but we have done little of the Christian's Work; we are call'd by Christ's Name to take away our Reproach: But how little have we been under the Conduct and Government of the Spirit of Christ? Since we became capable of acting for ourselves, perhaps we have oft renewed our Covenant with God at his Table, and upon other Occasions, but we have despised the Oath, in breaking the Covenant, when lo, we had given the Hand, Ezek. xvii. 18. Our Performances have not answer'd the Engagements we have solemnly laid ourselves under. Did we not say, and fay it with the Blood of Christ in our Hands, that we would be the faithful Servants of the God of Heaven? We did, and yet instead of serving God we have ferv'd divers Lusts and Pleasures; we have made ourselves Slaves to the Flesh, and Drudges to the World; and this bath been our Manner from our Youth up. Did we not fay, We would not transgress, Jer. ii. 20. we would not offend any more, Job xxxiv. 31. We did, and yet our Transgressions are multimultiplied, and in many Things we offend daily. Did we not say we would walk more closely with God, more circumspectly in our Conversation; we would be better in our Closets, better in our Families, better in our Callings, every Way better? We did, and yet we are still vain, and careless, and unprofitable; all those good Purposes have been to little Purpose: This is a Lamentation, and should be for a Lamentation. Let our Hearts be truly broken for our former Breach of Covenant with God, and then the renewing of our Covenant will be the Recovery of our Peace, and that which was broken shall be bound up and

made to rejoice.

Secondly, We must renounce the Devil, the World, and the Flesh, and every Thing that stands in Opposition to, or Competition with the God, to whom we join our-Celves by Covenant. If we will indeed deal fincerely in our covenanting with God, and would be accepted of him therein, our Covenant with Death must be disannull'd, and our Agreement with Hell must not stand, Isa. xxviii. 18. All these foolish sinful Bargains, which were indeed null and void from the beginning, by which we had alienated ourselves from our rightful Owner, and put ourselves in Possession of the Usurper, must be revok'd and cancell'd, and our Confent to them drawn back with Disdain and Abhorrence. When we take an Oath of Allegiance, to God in Christ, as our rightful King and Sovereign, we must therein abjure the Tyranny of the rebellious and rival Powers. O Lord our God, other Lords besides thee bave had Dominion over us, while Sin hath reign'd in our mortal Bodies, in our immortal Souls, and every

u

C

th

Sp

ur

every Lust hath been a Lord, but now we are weary of that heavy Yoke, and through God's Grace it shall be so no longer, for from henceforth, by thee only will we make mention of thy Name, Isa. xxvi. 13.

The Covenant we are to enter into is a Marriage-Covenant; thy Maker is to be thy Husband, Isa. liv. 5. and thou art to be betrothed to him, Hos. ii. 16. and it is the ancient and fundamental Law of that Covenant, that all other Lovers be renounc'd, all other beloved Ones forsaken; and the same is the Law of this Covenant; Hos. iii. 3. Thou shalt not be for another Man, so will I also be for thee: Quitting all others, we must cleave to the Lord only: Lovers and crown'd Heads will not endure Rivals: On these Terms, and no other, we may covenant with God. 1 Sam. vii. 3. If ye do return unto the Lord with all your Hearts, then put away the strange Gods, and Ashtaroth, else it is not a Return to God.

e th

est

r-

ne

es in

nd ck

ke

our

ein

val

thee

din

and

rery

and Government. Satan's Seat must be overturn'd in our Hearts, and the Redeemer's Throne set up there upon the Ruins of it. We must disclaim the Devil's Power over us, cast off that Iron Yoke, and resolve to be deceiv'd by him no more, and led captive by him at his Will no more. We must quit the Service of the Citizen of that Country, and feed his Swine no longer, feed upon his Husks no more, that we may return to our Father's House, where there is Bread enough and to spare. We must renounce the treacherous Conduct of the evil Spirit, that we may put ourselves under the gracious Guidance of the holy and F 3 good

good Spirit. All that turn to God must turn from the Power of Satan, Acts xxvi. 18. For what Communion hath Christ with Belial? Our Covenant with God engageth us in a War with Satan; for the Controversy between them is such as will

by no Means allow us to stand Neuter.

2. We must renounce all Compliance with the Wills and Interests of the Flesh. The Body, though near and dear to the Soul, yet must not be allow'd to have Dominion over it. The Liberty, Sovereignty, and Honour of the immortal Spirit, by which we are ally'd to the upper World, that World of Spirits, must be afferted, vindicated, and maintain'd against the Usurpation and Encroachments of the Body, which is of the Earth earthly, and by which we are ally'd to the Beasts that perish. The Elder too long hath ferv'd the Younger, the Nobler hath ferv'd the Baser, 'tis Time that the Yoke should be broken from off its Neck, and that Part of the Man should rule under Christ, whose Right it is. The Servants on Horseback must be dismounted, the Lusts of the Flesh denied, and its Will no longer admitted to give Law to the Man, and the Princes which have walk'd like Servants upon the Earth, must be raised from the Dungbill, and made to inherit the Throne of Glory, the Dictates (I mean) of right Reason, guided by Revelation, and confulting the true Interests of the better Part, must have the commanding Sway and Empire in us, Eccles. x. 7. 1 Sam. ii. 8. We must never more make it our chief Good to have the Flesh pleas'd, and the Desires of it gratified; nor ever make it our chief Business to make Provision for the Flesh that we may fulfil the Lusts of it. Away

Away with them, away with them; crucify them, crucify them; for, like Barabbas, they are Robbers, they are Murderers, they are Enemies to our Peace; we will not have them to reign over us: No, no, we know them too well; we will have no

King but Jesus.

e

e

y

f

y

e

e

;

t.

3. We must renounce all Dependance upon this present World, and Conformity to it. If we enter into a Covenant which ensures us a Happiness in the other World, on which we look with a holy Concern, we must disclaim the Expectations of Happiness in this World, and therefore look upon this with a holy Contempt. God and Mammon, God and Gain, these are contrary the one to the other; so that if we will be found loving God, and cleaving to him, we must despise the World, and sit loose to that, Matt. vi. 24. We must so far renounce the Way of the World, as not to govern ourselves by that, and take our Principles and Measures from it; for we must not be conformed to this World, Rom. xii. 2. Nor walk according to the Course of it, Eph. ii. 2. We must so far renounce the Men of the World, as not to incorporate ourselves with them, nor chuse them for our People; because tho' we are in the World, we are not of the World, nor have we received the Spirit of the World; but Christ hath chosen and call'd us out of it, John xv. 19. We must so far renounce the Wealth of the World, as not to portion ourselves out of it, nor lay up our Treasure in it; nor to take up with Things of this World as our good things, Luke xvi. 25. as our Consolation, Luke vi. 24. as our Reward, Mat. vi. 2. as the Penny we agree for, Matt. xx. 13. For in God's Favour is our Life, and not in the Smiles of this World. The Lord make us cordial in thus renouncing these Competitors, that we may be found sincere in Covenanting with God in Christ.

Thirdly, We must receive the Lord Jesus Christ as be is offer'd to us in the Gospel. In renewing our Covenants with God, it is not enough to enter our Diffent from the World and the Flesh, and to shake off Satan's Yoke; but we must enter our Consent to Christ, and take upon us his Yoke. In the everlafting Gospel, both as it is written in the Scripture, and as it is feal'd in this Sacrament, Salvation by Chrift, that great Salvation, is fairly tender'd to us, to us who need it, and are undone for ever without it; we then come into Covenant with God when we accept of this Salvation, with an entire Complacency and Confidence in those Methods which infinite Wisdom hath taken of reconciling a guilty and obnoxious World to himself, by the Mediation of his own Son, and a chearful Compliance with those Methods for ourselves, and our own Salvation. Lord I take thee at thy Word; be it unto thy Servant according to that Word, which is so well order'd in all Things, and so sure.

th.

el

We must accept the Salvation in Christ's Way, and upon his Terms, else our Acceptance is not ac-

cepted.

1. By a hearty Consent to the Grace of Christ we must accept the Salvation in his own Way, in such a Way as for ever excludes boassing, humbles Man to the Dust, and will admit no Flesh to glory in his Presence: Such a Way as the it leave the Blood of them that

that perish upon their own Heads, yet lays all the Crowns of them that are sav'd at the Feet of free Grace. This Method we must approve of, and love this Salvation, not going about to establish our own Righteousness, as if by pleading, Net guilty, we could answer the Demands of the Covenant of Innocency, and so be justify'd and sav'd by that, but submitting to the Righteousness of God, by Faith, Rom. x. 3 All the Concerns that lie between us and God, we must put into the Hands of the Lord Jesus, as the great Mediator, the great Manager; we must be content to be nothing, that the Lord alone may be exalted, and Christ may be all in ail. God hath declar'd more than once by a Voice from Heaven, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased: To consent to Christ's Grace, and accept of Salvation in his Way, is to echo back to that folemn Declaration, This is my beloved Saviour, in whom I am well pleased: The Lord be well pleased with me in him, for out of him I can expect no Favour.

2. By a hearty Consent to the Government of Christ, we must accept the Salvation on his own Terms. When we receive Christ, we must receive an intire Christ; for, Is Christ divided? A Christ to fanctify and rule us, as well as a Christ to justify and save us; for he is a Priest upon his Throne, and the Counsel of Peace is between them both, Zech. vi. 13. What God hath joined together let us not think to put as a funder. He saves his People from their Sins, not in their Sins; and is the Author of eternal Redemption to those only that obey him. That very Grace of God which bringeth Salvation, teacheth us to deny Ungodliness, and worldly and fleshly F 5

e

a

0

e-

1118

at

Lusts, and to live soberly, righteously and godly in this World, Tit. ii. 11. 12. Life and Peace are to be had on these Terms, and on no other; and are we willing to come up to these Terms? Will we receive Christ and his Law as well as Christ and his Love? Christ and his Cross as well as Christ and his Cross as well as Christ and his Crown? Lord, I will, saith the believing Soul; Lord, I do; my Beloved is mine, and I am bis, to all the Intents and Purposes of the Covenant.

Fourthly, We must resign and give up ourselves to God in Christ. God in the Covenant makes over not only his Gifts and Favours, but bimself to us, [I will be to them a God] what he is in himself he will be to us, a God all-fufficient; fo we in the Covenant must offer up not only our Services, but ourselves, our own selves, our whole selves, Body, Soul, and Spirit, to God the Father, Son and Holy Ghoft, according to the Obligations of our Baptism as those that are bound to be to him a People. This Surrender is to be folemnly made at the Lord's Table, and feal'd there, it must therefore be prepar'd and made ready before. Let us fee to it, that it be carefully drawn up, without Exception or Limitation, and the Heart examin'd whether a free and full Confent be given to it. We must first give our own selves unto the Lord, 2 Cor. viii. 5. and I know not how we can dispose of ourselves better. By the Mercies of God which are inviting, and very encouraging, we must be wrought upon to present our Bodies and Souls to God a living Sacrifice of Acknowledgement, not a dying Sacrifice of Atonement, which if it be boly shall be acceptable, and it is our reasonable Service, Rom.

Rom. xii. r. Thus he that covenants with God is directed to fay, I am the Lord's, and for the greater Solemnity of the Transaction, to subscribe with his Hand unto the Lord, Isa. xliv. 5. Not that we do, or can hereby transfer or convey to God any Right to us which he had not before: He is our absolute Lord and Owner, and hath an uncontestable Sovereignty over us, and Propriety in us; as he is our Creator, Preserver, Benefactor, and Redeemer: But hereby we recognize and acknowledge his Right to us. We are his already by Obligation, more his than our own: But that we may have the Benefit and Comfort of being so, we must be his by our own Consent. More particularly,

1. To refign ourselves to God is to dedicate and devote ourselves to his Praise. 'Tis not enough to call ourselves by his Name, and herd ourselves among those that do so, to take away our Reproach, but we must consecrate ourselves to bis Name, as living Temples. Corban, It is a Gift, a Gift to God, all I am, all I have, all I can do is fo: 'Tis a dedicated Thing, which it is Sacrilege to alienate. All the Powers and Faculties of our Souls, all the Parts and Members of our Bodies, we must, as those that are alive from the Dead, freely yield unto God as Instruments of Righteousness, to be us'd and employ'd in his Service for his Glory, Rom. vi. 13. All our Endowments, all our Attainments, all those Things we call Accomplishments, must be accounted as Talents, which we must trade with for his Honour. All being of bim and from bim, all must be to bim and for bim. Qur Tongues must not be our own but bis, in F 6 nothing

17

le

t

it

1-

0

d,

fe

ch

be

to

a

oly

ce,

n.

nothing to offend him, but to speak his Praise, and plead his Cause, as there is Occasion: Our Time is not our own, but as a Servant's Time, to be spent according to our Master's Directions, and some Way or other to our Master's Glory; every Day being in this Sense our Lord's Day: Our Estates not our own, to be spent or spar'd by the Directions of our Lusts, but to be us'd as God directs; God must be bonour'd with our Substance, Prov. iii. 9. and our Merchandise and our Hire must be Holiness to the Lord, Isa. xxiii. 18. Our Interest not our own, with it to feek our own Glory, but to be improv'd in feeking and ferving God's Glory: That is, God's Glory must be fix'd and aim'd at as our highest and ultimate End, in all the Care we take about our Employments, and all the Comfort we take in our Enjoyments. As good Stewards of the manifold Grace of God, we must have this still in our Eye, That God may in all Things be glorified through Jesus Christ, 1 Pet. iv. 10, 11. By this pious Intention common Actions must be sanctified, and done after a godly Sort, 3 John 6. Our giving up of ourselves to be to God a People, is thus explain'd, Fer. xiii. 11. it is to be to him for a Name, and for a Praise, and for a Glory.

2. To refign ourselves to God is to subject and submit ourselves to his Power; to the sanctifying Power of his Spirit, the commanding Power of his Law, and the disposing Power of his Providence. Such as this is the Subjection we must consent to, and it hath in it so much of Privilege and Advantage, as well as Duty and Service, that we have

no Reason to stumble at it.

a

di

hi

th

W

in

m

as

to

(1.) We must submit ourselves to the santtifying Power of God's Spirit. We must lay our Souls as foft Wax under this Seal, to receive the Impreffions of it, as white Paper under this Pen, that it may write the Law there. Whereas we have refifted the Holy Ghost, quench'd his Motions, and striven against him when he had been striving with us; we must now yield ourselves to be led and influenced by him, with full Purpose of Heart in every Thing to follow his Conduct, and comply with him. When Christ in his Gospel breathes on us, faying, Receive ye the Holy Ghoft, John xx. 22. my Heart must answer, Lord, I receive bim, I bid him welcome into my Heart; tho' he come as a Spirit of Judgment, and a Spirit of Burning, as a Refiner's Fire, and Fuller's Soap, yet bleffed is be that cometh in the Name of the Lord. Let him come and mortify my Lusts and Corruptions, I do not desire that any of them should be spared; let them die, let them die by the Sword of the Spirit; Agag himself not excepted, though he comes delicately. Let every Thought within me, even the inward Thought, Pfal. xlix. 11. be brought into Captivity to the Obedience of Christ, 2 Cor. x. 5. Let the blessed Spirit do his whole Work in me, and fulfil it with an Almighty Power.

(2.) We must submit ourselves to the commanding Power of God's Law. The Law, as it is in the Hand of the Mediator, is God's Instrument of Government; if I yield myself to him as a Subject, I must in every Thing be observant of, and obedient to that Law; and now I covenant to be so, in all my Ways to walk according to that Rule. All my Thoughts and Affections, all

my Words and Actions shall be under the Direction of the Divine Law, and subject to its Check and Restraint. God's Judgments will I lay before me, and have Respect to all his Commandments; by them I will be always ruled, overruled. Let the Word of the Lord come (as a good Man once faid) and if I had fix hundred Necks, I would bow them all to the Authority of it. Whatever appears to me to be my Duty, by the Grace of God I will do it, how much foever it interfere with my fecular Interest; whatever appears to me to be a Sin, by the Grace of God I will avoid it, and refrain from it, how ftrong foever my corrupt Inclination may be to it. All that the Lord shall say to me, I will do, and will be obedient.

(3.) We must submit ourselves to the Disposing Power of God's Providence. This must be the Rule of our Patience and Passive Obedience, as the former of our Practice and Active Obedience. All my Affairs relating to this Life, I chearfully fubmit to the Divine Disposal; let them be directed and determined as infinite Wisdom sees fit, and I will acquiesce. Let the Lord fave my Soul, and then, as to every Thing else, let him do with me and mine as seemeth good unto bim; I will never find Fault with any Thing that God doth. Not as I will, but as thou wilt; I know I have no Wisdom of my own; I am a Fool if I lean to my own Understanding, and therefore I'll have no Will of my own: Father, thy Will be done. Health of my Body, the Success of my Calling, the Prosperity of my Estate, the Agreeableness of my Family, the Continuance of my Comforts, and

h

tl

be

be

H

no

w

te

an

an

and the Issue of any particular Concern my Heart is upon, I leave in the Hands of my Heavenly Father, who knows what is good for me, better than I do for myself: If in any of these I be cross'd, by the Grace of God I will submit without murmuring or disputing: All is well that God doth, and therefore welcome the Will of God in every Event. While he is mine, and I

am his, nothing shall come amiss to me.

e

y.

l-

y

m;

od I

an

no he

ıg,

eis

rts,

Fiftbly, We must resolve to abide by it as long as we live, and to live up to it. In our covenanting with God, there must be not only a present Confent, Lord, I do take thee for mine, I do give up myself to thee to be thine; but this must be ripen'd into a Resolution for the future, with purpose of Heart to cleave unto the Lord, Acts xi. 23. We must lay hold on Wisdom, so as to retain her, Prov. iii. 18. and chuse the Way of Truth, so as to stick to it, Psal. cxix. 30, 31. The Nail in the Holy Place, Ezra. viii. 9. must be well clench'd, that it may be a Nail in a sure Place, Isa. xxii. 23. Many a Pang of good Affections, and many a hopeful Turn of good Inclinations, comes to nothing for want of Resolutions. 'Tis said of Reboboam, 2 Chron. xii. 14. that he did Evil, because be prepared not, or he fixed not his Heart (so the Word is in the Margin) to feek the Lord: The Heart that is unfix'd is unprepar'd. Joshua took Pains with the People to bring them up to that noble Resolution, Josh. xxiv. 21. Nay, but we will serve the Lord; and we should not be content till we also are in the like manner resolv'd, and firmly fix'd for God and Duty, for Christ and Heaven, This is the Preparation of the Gospel

Gospel of Peace, wherewith our Feet must be shod,

Eph. vi. 15.

Let us inquire what that Resolution is, which in an entire Dependance upon the Grace of Christ, we should come up to in our covenanting with God.

1. We must come up to such a settled Resolution as doth not reserve a Power of Revocation for our-The Covenant is in itself a perpetual Covenant, and as such we must consent to it; not as Servants hire themselves for a Year, or to be free at a Quarter's Warning; not as Apprentices bind themselves for seven Years, to be discharg'd at the expiration of that Term; but it must be a Covenant for Life, a Covenant for Eternity, a Covenant never to be forgotten; and in this beyond even the Marriage-Covenant, for that is made with this Proviso, till Death us do part; but Death itself must not part us and Christ. Our Covenant must be made like that Servant's who loved bis Master, and would not go out free; our Ears must be nail'd to God's Doorpost, and we must resolve to serve him for ever, Exod. xxi. 5, 6. A Power of Revocation referv'd, is a Defeafance of the Covenant; it's no Bargain if it be not for a Perpetuity, and if we consent not to put it past Recall.

Let not those that are young, and under Tutors and Governors, think to discharge themselves of these Obligations when they come to be of Age, and to put them off with their childish Things: No, you must resolve to adhere to it, as Moses did, when you come to Years, Heb. xi. 24. As Children are not too little, so grown People are

not

C

er

fo

bi

OL

fo

no

de

bo

th

in

as

 E_{i}

W

pe

an

W

fta

N

fre

Ri

or

not too big to be religious. You must resolve to live under the Bonds of this Covenant, when you come to live of yourselves, to be at your own Dispose, and to launch out never so far into this World. Your greatest Engagements in Care and Business cannot disengage you from these. Whatever State of Life you are call'd to, you must resolve to take your Religion with you into it.

Let not those who are in the midst of their Days, think it possible or desirable to out-live the binding Force of this Covenant. If now we set out in the Way we should go, it must be with a Resolution if we live to be old, how wise and honourable soever old Age be, yet then we will not depart from it, Prov. xxii. 6. as knowing that the boary Hairs are then only a Crown of Glory when they are found (as having been long before fix'd)

in the Way of Righteoufness, Prov. xvi. 31.

0

t

CS

of

6,

s: Ces

1s

re

ot

2. We must come up to such a strong Resolution as will not yield to the Power of Temptation from the Enemy. When we engage ourselves for God, we engage ourselves against Satan, and must expect his utmost Efforts to oppose us in our Way, and to draw us out of it. Against these Designs we must therefore arm ourselves, resolving to stand in the evil Day; and having done all, in God's Name, to fland our Ground, Eph. vi. 13. Saying to all that which would either divert or deter us from profecuting the Choice we have made, as Ruth did to Naomi, when she was stedfastly refolv'd, Ruth i. 16. Intreat me not to leave Christ, or to turn from following after him; for whither he goes, I will follow him, though it be into Banishment; where he lodges, I will lodge with him, though

though it be in a Prison, for Death itself shall

never part us.

We must resolve by God's Grace never to be so elevated or enamour'd with the Smiles of the World, as by them to be allur'd from the Paths of serious Godliness; for our Religion will be both the Sasety and the Honour of a prosperous Condition, and will sanctify and sweeten all the Comforts of it to us.

el

TE

I

m

on

al

W

kı

fel bi

us

by

rit

Str

fel

Sti

Flo

enc

wa

De

tur

And we must in like manner resolve never to be so discouraged and disheartened by the Frowns of the World, as by the Force of them to be robb'd of our Joy in God, or by the Fear of them to be driven from our Duty to God. We must come to Christ with a steady Resolution to abide by him all Weathers: Lord, I will follow thee whither-soever thou goest. Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. None of these Things move me.

Sixthly, We must rely upon the Righteousness and Strength of our Lord Jesus in all this. Christ is the Mediator of this Peace, and the Guarantee of it, the Surety of this better Covenant, that bleffed Days-man which bath laid his Hand upon us both, who hath fo undertaken for God, that in him all God's Promises to us are Yea and Amen, 2 Cor. i. 20. and unless he undertake for us too, how can our Promifes to God have any Strength or Stability in them? When therefore we enter into Covenant with God, our Eye must be to Christ as the Alpha and Omega of that Covenant. When God had sworn by himself, that unto him every Knee should bow, and every Tongue shall swear, Isa. xlv. 23. immediately it follows, ver. 24. Surely Mall strength; in the Lord have I Righteousness and Strength; in the Lord Jesus is all my Sufficiency for the doing of this well. In making and renewing our Covenant with God, we must take Instructions from that of David, Psal. lxxi. 16. I will go in the Strength of the Lord God; I will make mention of thy Righteousness, even of thine

only.

e

d

e

d

6,

ill

0.

ır

ty

e-

as

en

ry fa.

ely

Lord God for Assistance, and for the working of all our Works in us, and for us. In that Strength we must go, go forth and go on, as those that know we can do nothing that is good of ourselves; our own Hands are not sufficient for us, but we can do all Things thro' Christ strengthening us, Phil. iv. 13. Our Work then goes on, and then only, when we are strengthened with all Might by his Spirit. This Way we must look for Spiritual Strength as Nehemiah, Chap. vi. 9. Now, therefore, O God strengthen my Hands. On this Strength we must stay ourselves, in this Strength we must engage ourselves, and put forth ourselves, and with it we must encourage ourselves.

We cannot make this Covenant but in the Strength of Christ; nor make it at all; Nature, corrupt Nature, inclines to the World and the Flesh, and cleaves to them; without the Insuences of special Grace, we should never move towards God, much less resolve for him: We cannot do it well, but in Christ's Strength, and in a Dependance upon that. If, like Peter, we venture on our own Sufficiency, and use those Forms.

of Speech which import a Reliance on the Divine Grace, only as Words of Courfe, and do not by Faith trust to that Grace, and derive from it, we forfeit the Aids of it; our Covenant is rejected as presumptuous, and shall not avail us. Promifes made in our own Strength betray us, and do not help us, like the House built on the Sand.

We cannot keep this Covenant when it is made, but in the Strength of Christ: For we stand no longer than he by his Grace upholds us; we go no further than he by his Grace not only leads us, but carries us. His Promises to us are our Security, not ours to him; from his Fulness therefore we must expect to receive Grace for Grace; for it is not in ourselves, nor is it to be had any where but in him. We then that are Principals in the Bond, knowing ourselves infolvent, must put him in as Surety for us: He is willing to fland; and without him our Bond will not be taken; we are too well known to be trusted; for all Men are Liars; and the Heart is deceitful above all Things. Go to Christ therefore with that Address, Pfal. cxix. 122. Be Surety for thy Servant for Good. - Ifa. xxxviii. 14. I am oppressed, undertake for me.

2. We must depend upon the Righteousness of Christ, making mention of that, even of that only, for Acceptance with God in our Covenanting with We have nothing in us to recommend us to God's Favour, no Righteousnels of our own wherein to appear before him; we have by Sin not only forfeited all the Bleffings of the Covenant, but incapacitated ourselves for Admission into

ma fuc per the lec fel ing

int

A

fat

Na Nu bui of

1

bro

wit up Mr Chi dra

rene in p it ir I

be not puts Bon

will

he i Door fore into it; By Sacrifice therefore, by a Sacrifice of Atonement, sufficient to expiate our Guilt, and satisfy the Demands of injur'd Justice, we must make a Covenant with God. And there is none such but that one Offering by which Christ hath perfected for ever them which are sanctified. That's the Blood of the Covenant, which must be sprinkled upon our Consciences, when we join ourselves to the Lord, Exod. xxiv. 8. That Everlasting Righteousness which Messiah the Prince has brought in, must be the Cover of our Spiritual Nakedness, our Wedding Garment to adorn our Nuptials, and the Foundation on which we must build all our Hopes to find Favour in the Sight of the Lord.

I shall not here draw up a form of Covenanting with God, both because fuch may be found drawn up by far better Hands than mine, as Mr. Baxter's, Mr. Allen's, and others; and because a judicious Christian may, out of the foregoing Heads, easily draw up one for himself.

For the 2d Thing: After what manner we must renew our Covenant with God, that we may therein please God, and experience the good Effect of

it in our own Souls.

1

e

e

l-[e

d

e

is

re

p-

of

ly,

th

us

wn Sin

ve-

nto

i. We must do it intelligently: Blind Promises will produce lame Performances, and can never be acceptable to the Seeing God: Ignorance is not the Mother of this Devotion: Satan indeed puts out Mens Eyes, and so brings them into Bondage to him, and leads them blindfold; for he is a Thief and a Robber that comes not in by the Door, but climbeth up some other Way; and therefore to him we must not open; but the Grace of God takes

takes the regular Way of dealing with reasonable Creatures; opening the Understanding first, and then bowing the Will; this is entring in by the Door, as the Shepherd of the Sheep doth, John x. 1, 2. In this Method therefore we must see that the Work be done. We must first acquaint ourselves with the Tenor of the Covenant, and then consent to the Terms of it. Moses read the Book of the Covenant in the Audience of the People, Exod. xxiv. 7. and then sprinkled upon them the Blood of the Covenant, ver. 8. and we must take the same Method; first peruse the Articles, and then sign them. That Faith which is without Knowledge is not the Faith of God's Elect.

2. We must do it considerately: We need not take Time to confider whether we should do it or no, the Matter is too plain to bear that Debate: but we must feriously consider what we do when we go about it. Let it be done with a folemn Pause, such as Moses put Israel upon when he said, Deut. xxix. 10, 12. Ye stand this Day all of you before the Lord your God, that thou shouldst enter into Covenant with the Lord thy God, and into his Oath. Consider how weighty the Transaction is, that it may be manag'd with due Seriousness, and of what Consequence it is, that it be done well; for 'tis to be hop'd, that if it be once well done, it is done for ever. We must fit down and count the Cost, consider the Restraints this Covenant will put upon the Flesh, the Loss and Expence we may fustain by our Adherence to it, the Hazards we run, and the Difficulties we must reckon upon, if we will be faithful unto Death; and in the View of these confent to the Covenant, that hereafter when Tribu-

lation

lu

m

be

no

ba

is

con

th

Pa

100

pu

ha

thr

Th

COV

are.

ma

our

exal

bono bis

ther

twee

cern

he v

with

near him:

Gen.

Speak

When

lution and Persecution ariseth, because of the Word, we may not fay, This was what we did not think of. Do it deliberately therefore, and then it will not be easily undone. The Rule in Vowing is, Be not rash with thy Mouth, neither let thy Heart be hasty to utter any Thing before God, Eccl. v. 2. It is the Character of a virtuous Woman, that she considers a Field, and buys it. And it hath been thought a Dictate of Prudence, tho' it feem a Paradox, Take Time, and you will have done the fooner. Many that without Confideration have put on a Profession, when the Wind hath turn'd have in like Manner, without Confideration, thrown it off again; Light come, light go. Those therefore that herein would prove themselves bonest, must prove themselves wife.

of d.

od

ne

gn

ge

ot

or

e:

en

mn

id,

be-

into

ath.

it it

hat

s to

ider

the by

d the

con-

lation

3. We must do it bumbly: When we come to covenant with God, we must remember what we are, and who he is, with whom we have to do; that the Familiarity we are graciously admitted to, may not beget a Contempt of God, or a Conceit of ourselves; but rather the more God is pleas'd to exalt us, and condescend to us, the more we must bonour him, and abase ourselves. Abraham fell on his Face in a deep Sense of his own Unworthiness, then when God faid, I will make my Covenant between me and thee, and began to talk with him concerning it, Gen. xvii. 2, 3. and afterwards when he was admitted into an intimate Communion with God, pursuant to that Covenant, he drew near, as one that knew his Distance, expressing himself with Wonder at the Favour done him, Gen. xviii. 27. Behold now I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but Dust and Ashes.

tl L

Tth

W

M

W of

an

T

do Pa

WI

wa for

tin fea

nel

to

wit

as . Ch

im

moc

anc

Pre

De

and

fay,

our

hav

Diff

When the Covenant of Royalty was confirm'd to David, and God regarded him according to the Estate of a Man of bigb Degree, he sits down as one aftonish'd at the Honour conferr'd on him, and humbly expresseth himself thus, Who am I. O Lord God, and what is mine House, that thou hast brought me bitherto? 2 Chron. xvii. 16, 17. Thus must we cast ourselves down at the Footstool of God's Throne, if we would be taken up into the Embraces of his Love. He that bumbles bimself shall be exalted.

4. We must do it cheerfully, for here in a special Manner, God loves a cheerful Giver, and is pleas'd with that which is done, not of Constraint but willingly. In our Covenanting with God, we must not be acted by a Spirit of Bondage and Fear, but by a Spirit of Adoption, a Spirit of Power and Love, and a found Mind, Rom. viii. 15. 2 Tim. i. 7. We must join ourselves to the Lord, not only because it is our Duty, and that which we are bound to, but because it is our Interest, and that by which we shall be unspeakable Gainers; not with Reluctancy and Regret, and with a Half Confent extorted from us, but with an entire Satisfaction, and the full Consent of a free Spirit. Let it be a Pleasure to us to think of our Interest in God as ours, and our Engagement to him as his; a Pleasure to us to think of the Bonds of the Covenant, as well as of the Bleffings of the Covenant. Much of our Communion with God (which is fo much the Delight of all that are fanctified) is kept up by the frequent Recognition of our Covenant with him, which we should make as those that like our Choice too well to change; and as the

the Men of Judah did when they sware unto the Lord with a loud Voice, and with Shouting, and with Trumpets; and all Judah rejoiced at the Oath; for they had sworn with all their Heart, and sought him with their whole Desire, 2 Chron. xv. 14, 15. Christ's Soldiers must be Volunteers, not press'd Men, and we must repeat our Consent to him with fuch Joy and Triumph, as appears in that of the Spouse, Cant. v. 16. This is my Beloved,

and this is my Friend.

10

1,

I,

15

of

ie

lf

e-

is

nt

ve

ur,

nd

1.

ly

re

by

th

ent

n,

a

as

a

20-

nt.

is

15

veofe

as the

5. We must do it in Sincerity: This is the chief Thing requir'd in every Thing wherein we have to do with God; Behold, he desires Truth in the inward Parts. When God took Abraham into Covenant with himself, this was the Charge he gave him, walk before me, and be thou perfect, that is, upright, for Uprightness is our Gospel Perfection. Writing the Covenant and subscribing it, signing and fealing it, may be proper Expressions of Seriousness and Resolution in the Transaction, and of use to us in the Review; but if herein we lye unto God with our Mouth, and flatter bim with our Tongue, as Israel did, Psal. lxxviii. 36. tho' we may put a Cheat upon ourselves and others, yet we cannot impose upon him; Be not deceived, God is not mocked. If we only give the Hand unto the Lord, and do not give our Hearts to him, whatever our Pretensions, Professions, and present Pangs of Devotion may be, we are but as founding Brass, and a tinkling Cymbal. What will it avail us to lay, we covenant with God, if we still keep up our League with the World and the Flesh; and have a fecret Antipathy to ferious Godliness? Dissembled Piety is no Disguise before God, but its

is hated as double Iniquity. 'Tis certain, Thou hast no Part nor Lot in the Matter (whatever thou may'st claim) if thy Heart be not right in the Sight of God, Acts viii. 21. I know no Religion but Sincerity: Our Vows to God are nothing, if they be not Bonds upon the Soul.

CHAP. VI.

Helps for Meditation and Prayer in our Preparation for the Ordinance.

Cife and Delight of a devout and pious Soul. In Meditation we converse with ourselves; in Prayer we converse with God; and what Converse can we desire more agreeable, and more advantageous? They who are frequent and serious in these holy Duties at other Times, will find them the easier and the sweeter on this Occasion; the Friends we are much with, we are most free with: But if at other Times we be not so close and constant to them as we should be, we have the more need to take Pains with our own Hearts, that we may effectually engage them in these Services, when we approach the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper.

ef that against Diversions from without: Be not shy of being alone. The Power of Godliness withers and declines, if secret Devotion be either negicated or negligently perform'd. Enter into thy Heart also, and do what thou canst to shut the

Doo Con that felf Lea brak into and Loi and Whi Fait fect

ers, and fo, o Sup enfl

our

Sou

tion

Ma ceri tain nar

an]

fuci of] nef

the

Doors

Doors of that against Distraction from within. Compose thyself for Business, and summon all that is within thee to attend on it; separate thyself from the World and the Thoughts of it: Leave all its Cares at the Bottom of the Hill, as Abraham did his Servants, when he was going up into the Mount to worship God, Gen. xxii. 5. and then set thyself about thy Work; gird up thy Loins, and trim thy Lamps. Up, and be doing, and the Lord be with thee.

I. We must ser ourselves to meditate on that which is most proper for the confirming of our Faith, and the kindling of pious and devout Affections in us. Good Thoughts should be oft in our Minds, and welcome there; so should our Souls oft breathe towards God in pious Ejaculations that are short and sudden: But as good Prayers, so good Thoughts must sometimes be set, and solemn; Morning and Evening they must be so, on the Lord's Day also, and before the Lord's Supper.

Meditation is Thought engag'd, and Thought

enflam'd.

t

1,

t

ir

r.

us

S;

nd-

us nd

n;

ree

ve

wn in

ace

oor

not

iess.

her

thy

the

cors

upon, and fixes to a select and certain Subject with an Endeavour to dwell and enlarge upon it: Not Matters of doubtful Disputation, or small Concern, but those Things that are of greatest Certainty and Moment: And since few of the ordinary Sort of Christians can be supposed to have such a Treasury of Knowledge, such a Fruitfulness of Invention, and so great a Compass and Readiness of Thought as to be able to discourse with themselves for any Time upon any one Subject, so G 2

closely, methodically, and pertinently as one would wish; it may be adviseable either to fasten upon fome Portion of Scripture, and to read that over and over with a Closeness of Observation and Application; or to recollect fome profitable Sermon lately heard and think that over; or to make use of some Books of pious Meditations, or Practical Discourses (which, bleffed be God, we have great Plenty and Variety of in our own Tongue) and not only read them, but descant and inlarge upon them in our Minds, still giving Liberty to our own Thoughts to expatiate, as they are able; but borrowing Help from what we read, to reduce them when they wander, and to furnish them with Matter when they are barren. In the Choice of Helps for this Work, Wisdom and Experience are profitable to direct, and no Rule can be given to fit all Capacities and all Cases: The End may be attain'd in different Methods.

2. It is Thought enflam'd. To meditate, is not only to think feriously of divine Things, but to think of them with Concern and suitable Affection. While we are thus musing, the Fire must burn, Pfal. xxxix. 2. When the Heart meditates Terror, Isa. xxxiii. 18. the Terrors of the Lord, it must be with a holy Fear; when we contemplate the Beauty of the Lord, his Bounty, and his Benignity, which is better than Life, we must do it with a holy Complacency, folacing ourselves in the Lord our God: The Defign of Meditation is to improve our Knowledge, and to affest ourselves with those Things with which we have acquainted ourselves, that the Impressions of them upon our Souls may be deep and durable, and that by bebolding bolding the Glory of the Lord, we may be changed

into the same Image.

Serious Meditation before a Sacrament will be of great Use to us, to make those Things familiar to us, which in that Ordinance we are to be conversant with: That good Thoughts may not be to seek when we are there, it is our Wisdom to prepare them, and lay them ready before hand: Frequent Acts confirm a Habit; and pious Dispositions are greatly help'd by pious Meditations. Christian Graces will be the better exercis'd in the Ordinance, when they are thus train'd and disciplin'd, and drawn out in our Preparation for it.

For our Assistance herein, I shall mention some sew of those Things which may most properly be pitch'd upon for the Subject of our Meditations before a Sacrament: I say before a Sacrament, because tho' this be calculated here for the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, yet it may equally serve us in our Preparations for the other Sacrament, both that we may profit by the publick Administration of it, and especially that we may in an acceptable Manner, present our Children to it; for which Service we have as much need carefully to prepare ourselves as for this. As we must in Faith join ourselves to the Lord, so we must in Faith dedicate those Pieces of ourselves to him.

That our Hearts then may be raised, and quickened and prepar'd for the Communion with Christ

at his Table;

chest?

ot

0

i-

n,

17,

ift

he

ty,

ord

m-

ith

ited

our

be-

ding

First, Let us set ourselves to think of the Sinfulness and Misery of Man's fallen State. That we may be taught to value our Recovery and Restoration by the Grace of the Second Adam, let

 G_3

us

us take a full and distinct View of our Ruin by the Sin of the first Adam; come and see what Desolations it bath made on the Earth, and how it hath turn'd the World into a Wilderness. How is the Gold become dim, and the most sine Gold changed? What wretched Work did Sin make? What a black and horrid Train of fatal Consequences

attended its Entrance into the World?

Come, my Soul, and fee how the Nature of Man is corrupted and vitiated, and lamentably degenerated from its primitive Purity and Rectitude: God's Image defaced and loft, and Satan's Image stamp'd instead of it. The Understanding blind, and unapt to admit the Rays of the Divine Light; the Will stubborn, and unapt to comply with the Dictates of the Divine Law; the Affections carnal, and unapt to receive the Impressions of the Divine Love. Come, my Soul, and lament the Change; for thou thyself feelest from it, and sharest in the sad Effects of it; for a Nature thus tainted, thus deprav'd, I brought into the World with me, and carry about with me to this Day sad Remainders of its Corruption. 'Twas a Nature by Creation little lower than that of Angels, but become by Sin much baser than that of Brutes. Twas like the Nazarites, purer than Snow, whiter than Milk, more ruddy than the Rubies, and its polishing was of Sapthires; but now its Visage is blacker than a Coal, Lam. iv. 7, 8. Never was Beauty fo deform'd, never was Strength fo weakned, never was a healthful Constitution so spoil'd, never was Honour so laid in the Dust. How is the faithful City become a Harlot? Man's Nature was planted a choice choice Vine, wholly a right Seed; but alas, it is become the degenerate Plant of a strange Vine. Jer. ii. 21. I find it in myself by sad Experience, I am naturally prone to that which is Evil, and backward to that which is Good. Foolishness is daily breaking out in my Life, and by that I perceive it is bound up in my Heart: For these Things I blush, and am askamed: For these Things I tremble, and am askamed: For these Things I weep, mine Eye,

mine Eye runs down with Tears, Lam. i. 16.

t

r

h

-

1,

a

)-

ty

ce

Come, my Soul, and fee how miserable fallen Man is; fee him excluded God's Favour, expell'd the Garden of the Lord, and forbidden to meddle with the Tree of Life: See how odious he is become to God's Holinefs, and obnoxious to his Justice, and by Nature a Child of Wrath. See how calamitous the State of human Life is; what Troops of Diseases, Disasters, and Deaths, in the most horrid and frightful Shapes Man is compass'd about with; Lord, How are they encreased that trouble bim? See him attack'd on every Side by the malignant Powers of Darkness that seek to destroy; fee him sentenc'd for Sin to utter Darkness, to the devouring Fire, to the everlasting Burning: How art thou fallen, O Lucifer, Son of the Morning? O what a Gulph of Misery is Man funk into by Sin; separated from all Good to all Evil; and his Condition in himself helpless and hopeless. A deplorable Case! and tis my Case by Nature: I am of this guilty, expos'd, condemn'd Race; undone, undone for ever; as miserable as the Curse of Heaven and the Flames of Hell can make me, if infinite Mercy do not interpose. And shall not this affect G 4 me?

me? Shall not this afflict me? Shall not these Thoughts beget in me a Hatred of Sin, that Evil, that only Evil? Shall I ever be reconciled to that which hath done so much Mischief? Shall I not be quicken'd hereby to fly to Christ, in whom alone Help and Salvation is to be had? Is this thy Condition, O my Soul; thine by Nature, and is there a Door of Hope open'd to thee by Grace; Up, then, get thee out of this Sodom: escape for thy Life, look not behind thee, stay not in all the Plain, escape to the Mountain, the Mountain of Holiness, left thou be consum'd.

Secondly, Let us set ourselves to think of the Glory of the Divine Attributes shining forth in the Work of our Redemption and Salvation. Here's a bright and noble Subject, the Contemplation and Wonder of Angels and blessed Spirits above, and which Eternity itself will be short enough to be

fpent in the admiring View of.

Come then, O my Soul, come and think of the Kindness and Love of God our Saviour, his Goodwill to Man which design'd our Redemption, the Spring and first Wheel of that Work of Wonder. Herein is Love! Though God was happy from Eternity, before Man had a Being, and would have been happy to Eternity if Man had never been, or had been miserable: Though Man's Nature was mean and despicable, tho' his Crimes were heinous and detestable, the' by his Disobedience he had forfeited the Protection of a Prince; tho' by his Ingratitude he had forfeited the Kindness of a Friend; and tho' by his Perfidiousness he had forfeited the Benefits of a Covenant, yet the tender Mercies of our God mov'd for his Relief.

10

f

Relief. Come and see a World of Apostate Angels pass'd by, and left to perish; no Redeemer, no Saviour provided for them, but fallen Man, pity'd and help'd; tho' Angels had been more honourable, and would have been more service-able.

Come and think of God's Patience and Forbearance exercis'd towards Man; The Long-suffering of our Lord is Salvation. Think how much he bears, and how long, with the World, with me, though most provoking. This Patience left room for the Salvation, and gives Hopes of it. If the Lord bad been pleas'd to kill us, he would have

done it before now.

r

s

es

e-

2;

1-

fs

et

nis ef.

Come and think especially of the Wisdom of God, which is so gloriously display'd in the Contrivance of the Work of our Redemption: Here's the Wisdom of God in a Mystery, even the hidden Wisdom which God ordained before the World, for our Glory, 1 Cor. ii. 7. Think of the Measures God hath taken, the Means he hath devis'd, that the Banish'd might not be for ever expell'd from bim, 2 Sam. xiv. 14. Think with Wonder how all the divine Attributes are, by the Method pitch'd upon, secur'd from Damage and Reproach, so that one is not glorified by the Diminution of the Luftre of another. When Sin had brought Things to that Strait, that one would think either God's Justice, Truth, and Holiness must be eclips'd and clouded, or Man's Happiness must be for ever loft, infinite Wisdom finds out an Expedient for the securing both of God's Honour, and of Man's Happiness: 'Tis now no Disparagement at all to God's Justice to pardon Sin, nor to his

his Holiness to be reconciled to Sinners; for by the Death of Christ Justice is satisfied, and by the Spirit of Christ Sinners are sanctified, Mercy and Truth here meet together; behold, Righteousness and Peace kiss each other. Be astonished, O Heavens, at this, and wonder, O Earth. And thou, my Soul, that owest all thy Joys, and all thy Hopes, to this Contrivance, despairing to find the Bottom of this unfathomable Fountain of Life, sit down at the Brink and adore the Depth; O the Depth of the Wishom and Knowledge of God!

Rom. xi. 33.

Person of the Redeemer, and his glorious Undertaking of the Work of our Salvation. Come, my Soul, and think of Christ, who thought of thee; think of him as the eternal Son of God, the Brightness of his Father's Glory, and the express Image of his Person, who lay in his Bosom from Eternity, and had an infinite Joy and Glory with him before the Worlds were, and in whom dwells all the Fulness of the Godhead; the Eternal Wisdom, the Eternal Word that hath Life in himself, and is one with the Father, and who thought it no Robbery to be equal with God. He is thy Lord, (O my Soul) and worship thou him.

Think of him as the Former of all Things,

Think of him as the Former of all Things, without whom was not any Thing made that was made. Thrones and Dominions, Principalities and Powers, all Things were created by him and for him, and he is before all Things, and by him all Things confift, Col i, 16, 17. Let this engage my Veneration for him; let this encourage my Faith and Hope in him? If I have my Being from him, I must

a

must consecrate my Being to him, and may expect

my Blifs in him.

f

d

re

ne

n,

nd

no

rd,

gs,

hat

ties for

ings

ne-

and

1, I

aust

Think of him as Emmanuel the Word incarnate, God manifest in the Flesh, cloath'd with our Nature, taking Part of Flesh and Blood, that for us in our Nature he might fatisfy the Justice of God whom we had offended, and break the Power of Satan by whom we were enflav'd. Come, my Soul, and with an Eye of Faith behold the Beauties, the transcendent unparallel'd Beauties of the Redeemer. See him white and ruddy, fairer than the Children of Men, perfectly pure and spotless, wife and holy, kind and good; that hath the infinite Mercies of a God; and withal, the experimental Compassions of a Man, that hath been touch'd with the feeling of our Infirmities. him by Faith as John faw him in Vision, Rev. i. 13, &c. see him and admire him, as one that in all Things hath the Preheminence; none like him, nor any to be compar'd with him.

Think of him as the Undertaker of our Redemption, the Redemption of the Soul, which was so precious, that otherwise it must have ceased for ever. When the sealed Book of God's Counsels concerning Man's Redemption was produced, none in Heaven or Earth was found worthy to open that Book, or to look thereon. Rev. v. 3, 4. When Sacrifice and Offering for Sin would not do, and the Blood of Bulls and Goats, had been try'd in vain, and found ineffectual, then said he, Lo, I come; this Ruin shall be under my Hands, alluding to Isa. iii. 6. Come, my Soul, and see Help laid upon one that is mighty; one chosen out of the People, and every way qualified for the Undertaking; able to

G 6

do

do the Redeemer's Work, and fit to wear the Redeemer's Crown. See how willingly he offer'd bimself to the Service, how cheerfully he oblig'd bimself to go through with it, and engaged his Heart to approach unto God as our Advocate. It is the Voice of thy Beloved, O my Soul, behold he cometh, leaping upon the Mountains, skipping upon the Hills, making nothing of the Difficulties that lay in his Way. Behold thy King cometh, thy Bridegroom cometh, go forth, my Soul, go forth to meet him with thy joyful Hosannahs, and bid him welcome; Blessed is be that cometh in the Name of the Lord.

Fourthly, Let us set ourselves to think of the Cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Dishonours done to him, and the Honours done to us by it. Here's a wide Field for our Meditations to expatiate in, nor can we determine to know any thing before a Sacrament, more proper and profitable than Jesus Christ and him crucified; listed up from the Earth, and drawing all Men unto him, as the attractive Load-stone of their Hearts, and the common Center of their Unity. Come then, and behold the Man; represent to thyself (O my Soul) not to thy Fancy, but to thy Faith, the Lamb of God taking away the Sins of the World, by the Sa-

crifice of himself.

Come and look over the Particulars of Christ's Sufferings, all the Humiliation, and Mortifications of his Life; but especially the Pains, Agonies, and Ignominies of his Death. Review the Story, thou wilt still find something in it surprizing and very affecting: Take notice of all the Circumstances of his Passion, and say, Never was Sorrrw like unto his Sorrow.

I

Sorrow. Take Notice especially of the Disgrace and Reproach done him in his Sufferings, the Shame he was industriously loaded with: This contributed greatly to the Satisfaction made by his Sufferings: God had been injur'd in his Glory by Sin; and no other way could he be injur'd: He therefore who undertook to make Reparation for that Injury, not only deny'd himself in, and divested himself of, the Honours due to an incarnate Deity; but the most innocent and most excellent voluntarily submitted to the utmost Disgraces that could be done to the worst of Criminals. Thus he restored that which be took not away: See him, my Soul, see him enduring the Cross, and despising the Shame.

Come and see the Purchases of the Cross; the Blood there shed is the Ransom with which we are redeem'd from Hell; the Price with which Heaven is bought for us. See it a Price of inestimable Value; The Topaz of Ethiopia cannot equal it, nor shall it be valued with the Gold of Ophir, with the precious Onyx, or the Sapphire. No, my Soul, thou wast not redeemed with such corruptible Things. The Pardon of Sin, the Favour of God, the Graces of the Spirit, the Blessings of the Covenant, and eternal Life, could not be purchas'd with Silver and Gold, but are dearly bought and paid for with the precious Blood of the Son of God. All the Praise be to the glorious Purchaser!

f

1-

s

be

u

ry of

bis

Come and see the Victories of the Cross; see the Lord Jesus even then a Conqueror when he seem'd a Captive; then spoiling Principalities and Powers when he seem'd totally deseated and routed by them. See Christ upon the Cross breaking

the

the Serpent's Head, disarming Satan, triumphing over Death and the Grave, leading Captivity eaptive, and going forth in that Chariot of War,

conquering, and to conquer. On the orange of the conquering

Think, my Soul, think what thou owest to the Dying of the Lord Jesus: The Privileges of thy Way, and the Glories of thy Home; all thou hast, all thou hopest for that is valuable, they are all precious Fruits gather'd from this Tree of Life. Christ's Wounds are thy Healing, his Agonies thy Repose, his Conslicts thy Conquests, his Groans thy Songs, his Pains thine Ease, his Shame thy Glory, his Death thy Life, his Suf-

ferings thy Salvation.

Fifthly, Let us fet ourfelves to think of the prefent Glories of the exalted Redeemer. When we meditate on the Cross he bore, we must not forget the Crown he wears within the Veil. Think, my Soul, think where he is, at the Right-hand of the Father, far above all Principalities, and Powers, and every Name that is named; he is fet down upon the Throne of the Majesty in the Highest Heavens. Having obtain'd Eternal Redemption for us, he is entered with his own Blood into the Holy Place. Think how he is attended there with an innumerable Company of Angels that continually furround the Throne of God and of the Lamb; think of the Songs there fung to his Praise, the Crowns there cast at his Feet, and the Name he there hath above every Name. Think especially what he is doing there. He always appears in the Presence of God, as the great High-Priest of our Profession, to intercede for all those that come to God by him; and he attends continually to this very Thing; There

he is preparing a Place for all his Followers, and thence he will fhortly come to receive them to himself, to behold his Glory, and to share in it.

Dwell on these Thoughts, O my Soul, and say as they did who saw his Glory in his Transsiguration, It is good to be here; here let us make Tabernacles: Let these Thoughts kindle in thee an earnest Desire (shall I call it a Holy Curiosity) to see him as he is, Face to Face. His Advancement is thine Advantage: As the Forerumer, he is for me entered: Let the Contemplation of the Joy he is entered into, and the Power he is there girded with, have such an Instuence upon me, as that by Faith I may be raised up likewise, and made to see together with him in heavenly Places, Eph. ii. 6.

Sixthly, Let us fet ourselves to think of the unsearchable Riches of the New Covenant, made with us in Jesus Christ, and seal'd to us in the Sacraments. Peruse this Covenant in the several Dispensations of it, from the dawning of its Day in the first Promife, to that Noon Day-light, which Life and Immortality are brought to by the Gospel. Read over the feveral Articles of it, and observe how well order'd it is in all Things, fo well, that it could not be better. Review its Promises, which are precious and many, very many, very precious, and fure to all the Seed. Search into the hidden Wealth that is treasur'd up in them; dig into these Mines; content not thyself with a transient View of thefe Fountains of living Water, but bring thy Bucket and draw with Joy out of these Wells of Salvation, Gowalk about this Zion, this City of God, tell the Towers, mark well the Bulwarks, confider the Palaces, and fay, This God, who is our God in Cove-

.

h

is

of

n,

2;

re

Covenant, is ours for ever and ever, he will be our Guide even unto Death, Pfal. xlviii. 12, 13, 14.

Stir up thyself therefore, O my Soul, to meditate on the Privileges of a Justified State; the Liberties and Immunities, the Dignities and Advantages that are convey'd by the Charter and Pardon. O the Blessedness of the Man whose Iniquities are forgiven! See him secur'd from the Arrests of the Law, the Curse of God, the Evil of Affliction, the Sting of Death, and the Damnation of Hell. Read with Pleasure the Triumphs of blessed Paul, Rom. viii. 33, &c. Happy thou art, my Soul, and all is well with thee, or shall

be shortly, if thy Sins be pardoned.

Meditate on the Honours and Comforts of a State of Grace: If now I am a Child of God, adopted, and regenerated, and have received the Spirit of Adoption, I have Liberty of Access to the Throne of Grace; I have a fanctified Use of my Creature Comforts, my Fellowship is with the Father, and with the Son Jesus Christ; all is mine, whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the World, or Life, or Death, or Things present, or Things to come, all are mine, 1 Cor. i. 21, 22. I have Meat to cat that the World knows not of, Joy that a Stranger doth not intermeddle with. Let the Thoughts of these Privileges work in thee, O my Soul, a holy Disdain of the Pleasures of Sense and the Profits of the World, whenever they come in Competition with the Gains of Godliness, and the Delights of the Spiritual Life: Offer those to them that know no better.

Seventhly, Let us fet ourselves to think of the Communion of Saints. This contributes something

1.

h

do

no

fo

of

of

fti

to our Comfort in Communion with Christ, that through him we have fellowship one with another.

I John i. 7. So that we being many, are one Bread and one Body: for Christ died to gather together in one the Children of God that were scatter'd abroad, John xi. 52. That all might be one in him, in whom we all meet as many Members in one Head, so making one Body; many Branches in one Root, so making one Vine; and many Stones in

one Foundation, fo making one Building.

e

Ö

h

is

be

gs

at

he

0

fe

ne

nd

to

the

ng

to

Enlarge thy Thoughts then, O my Soul, and let it be a Pleasure to thee to think of the Relation thou standest in to the whole Family, both in Heaven and Earth, which is named of Jesus Christ; to think that thou art come in Faith, Hope, and Love, even to the innumerable Company of Angels, and to the Spirits of Just Men made perfett, Heb. xii. 22, 23. Even these are thy Brethren and Fellow-Servants. Rejoice in thine Alliance to them, in their Affection to thee, and in the Prospect thou hast of being with them shortly, of being with them eternally. Here we fit down with a little Handful of weak and imperfect Saints, and those mix'd with Pretenders; but we hope fhortly to have a Place and a Name in the General Assembly of the First-born, and to fit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the Kingdom of our Father: with all the Saints, and none but Saints, and Saints made perfect, and so to be together for ever with the Lord.

Please thyself also, O my Soul, with thinking of the Spiritual Communion thou hast in the Acts of Christian Piety, and in the Exercise of Christian Charity, with all that in every Place on this

Earth,

Earth, call on the Name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours, 1 Cor. i. 2. Some good Christians there are that fall within the reach of our personal Communion, to whom we give the Rightband of Fellowship: Others within the Line of our Acquaintance and Correspondence, and many more whom we know not, nor have ever heard of; never faw, nor are ever likely to fee in this World: but all these are our Companions in the Kingdom and Patience of Jesus Christ: They and we are guided by the same Rule, animated by the same Spirit, conform'd to the same Image, interested in the fame Promifes, and joined to the fame great Body: They and we meet daily at the fame Throne of Grace, under the Conduct of the same Spirit of Adoption, which teacheth us all to cry, Abba, Father: And they and we hope to meet shortly at the same Throne of Glory, under the Conduct of the same Jesus, who will gather his Elect from the four Winds, and prefent them all together unto the Father. Christ hath pray'd, that all that believe on bim may be one, and therefore we are fure they are so, for the Father beard bim always, John xvii. 20, 21. Let this Subject yield us some dehightful Thoughts here in a scatter'd World, and a divided Church.

j

T

W

fe of

of

Fa

nic

ha

The Go

Da

go

Th

wit

flu

to

Eighthly, Let us fet ourselves to think of the Happiness of Heaven: A pleasant Theme this is, very improveable, and pertinent enough to an Ordinance which hath so much of Heaven in it. If indeed we have Heaven in our Eye as our Home and Rest, and our Conversation there, we cannot but have it much upon our Hearts. Have we good Hope thro' Grace of being shortly with Christ in the

the heavenly Paradise, where there is Fulness of Joy and Pleasures for evermore; where we shall see God's Glory, and enjoy his Love immediately to our complete and everlasting Satisfaction? Do we expect that yet a little while the Veil shall be rent, the Shadows of the Evening shall be done away, and we shall see as we are seen, and know as we are known? Are we in prospect of a Crown of Glory that sades not away, an in-

corruptible and undefiled Inheritance?

t

it

f

e

e-

re

m

e-

nd

is,

an

it.

me

not

bod in

the

Raife thy Thoughts then, O my Soul, to the joyful Contemplation of the Glory to be revealed: Arise then, and survey this Land of Promise, as Abraham, Gen. xiii. 14. Go with Moses to the Top of Pifgab, and take a View of it by Faith. Get a Scripture Map of that Canaan, and study it well. Think, my Soul, what they see in that World, who always behold the Face of the Father, and in it fee all Truth and Brightness, and the Perfection of Beauty: Think what they bave there, that eat of the Tree of Life, and the bidden Manna, whose Faculties are enlarg'd to take in the full Communications of divine Love, and Grace, and who have God himself with them as their God, Rev. xxi. 3. Think what they are doing there, who dwell in God's House, and are still praising him, and rest not Day nor Night from doing it. Think of the good Company that is there: Thousands of Thousands of Blessed Angels, and Holy Souls, with whom we shall have an intimate and undiflurbed Converse in perfect Light and Love.

Compare the present State thou art in, my Soul, with that thou hopest for, and let it be a Pleasure to thee to think that whatever is here, thy

Grief

Grief and Burden shall be there remov'd, and done away for ever. Satan's Temptations shall there no more assault thee; thine own Corruptions shall there no more ensure thee; the Guilt of Sin, and Doubts about thy spiritual State, shall there no more terrify and perplex thee; no Pain, nor Sickness, nor Sorrow shall be an Allay to the Enjoyments of that World, as they are to those of this World. All Tears shall there be wip'd away, even those for Sin.

h

F

fi

a

fo

P

ou

R

ar

pr

In

wi

rec

ho

hir

by

and

Ti

пр

all

tifn

ing,

rati

Cou

his

Fat

He:

prav

afte

On the other Side, whatever is here thy Delight and Pleasure, shall there be perfected: The Knowledge of God, Joy in him, and Communion with him, are here as it were thy running Banquets, there they shall be thy continual Feast. The Work of Grace begun in thee, is that which reconciles thee to thyself, and gives thee some Pleasure now in thy Resections upon thyself: This Work shall there be compleated, and the finishing Strokes given to it by the same skilful and

happy Hand that begun it,

Come now, my Soul, and neglett not the Gift that is in thee, but meditate upon these Things, give thyself wholly to them, I Tim. iv. 14, 15. constrois is, Be thou in them, as in thy Business, as in thine Element. Think of the Things that are not seen, that are Eternal, the Things of the invisible and unchangeable World, 'till thou findest thyself so affected with them, as even to forget the Things that are here below, that are here behind; and look upon them, with a holy Negligence, that thou may st with greater Diligence reach towards the Things that are before, and press toward the Mark for the Prize of the High Calling, Phil. iii. 13, 14.

2. We must not only meditate, but we must pray, and cry earnestly to God for Assistance and Acceptance in what we do. When the Apostle had reckon'd up all the Parts of the Christian's Armour, he concludes with this, Praying always, Eph. vi. 18. Prayer must gird on the whole Armour of God, for without Prayer all our Endeavours are vain and ineffectual. Therefore in our Preparations for the Lord's Supper, Time must be spent, and Pains taken in Prayer, for two Reasons:

0

y

0

e

e-

he

ung

st.

ch

ea-

his

sh-

and

Gift

give

191,

nine

Gen,

and

f fo

that

up-

ay'lt

that

rize

We

(1.) Because this is a proper Means of quickning ourselves, and stirring up our Graces. One Duty of Religion is of Use to dispose and fit us for another; and the most solemn Services ought to be approached gradually, and through the outer Courts. In Prayer the Soul ascends to God, and converseth with him, and thereby the Mind is prepared to receive the Visits of his Grace, and habituated to holy Exercises. Even the Blessed Jesus prepar'd himself for the offering up of the great Sacrifice by Prayer, a long Prayer in the House, John xvii. and strong Cryings with Tears in the Garden. Three Times Christ was spoken to while he was here upon Earth by Voices from Heaven, and they all three found him praying. That at his Baptism, Luke iii. 21. Jesus being baptiz'd and praying, the Heaven was open'd. That at his Transfiguration, Luke ix. 29. As he prayed, the Fashion of his Countenance was altered. And that a little before his Passion, John xii. 27, 28. when he prayed, Father, glorify thy Name, the Voice came from Heaven, I have glorified it, &c. Saul of Tarfus prays, and then fees a Vision, Acts ix. 11, 12. and afterwards, Alls xxii. 17, 18. Cornelius had his Vision Vision when he was at Prayer, Alls x. 30. And Peter his, ver. 9, 10. All which Instances, and many the like, suggest to us, that Communion with God in Prayer, prepares and disposes the Mind for Communion with him in other Duties.

(2.) Because this is the appointed Way of fetching in that Mercy and Grace which God bath promised, and which we stand in need of. In God is our Help, and from him is our Fruit found; and he hath promised to help us, to give us a new Heart, to put his Spirit within us, and to cause us to walk in his Statutes, Ezek. xxxvi. 26, 27. but it follows there, ver. 37. I will yet for this he enquired of hy the House of Israel, to do it for them. How can we expect the Presence of God with us, if we do not invite him by Prayer? Or the Power of God upon us, if we do not by Prayer derive it from him? The greatest Blessings are promis'd to the Prayer of Faith; but God will not give, if we will not ask: Why should he?

But what must we pray for, when we draw near to God in this solemn Ordinance? Solomon tells us, that both the Preparations of the Heart in Man, and the Answer of the Tongue, is from the Lord, Prov. xvi. 1. To him therefore we must apply ourselves for both. The whole Word of God is of Use to direct us in these Prayers, and in it the blessed Spirit belpeth our Insirmities, for as much as we know not what to pray for, in this, or in any other Case, as we ought.

1. We must pray that we may be prepared for the Solemnity before it comes. Whatever is necessary to qualify us for Communion with God in it, is spoken of in Scripture as God's Gift; and whatever is the Matter of God's Promise, must be the

Matter

M

no

to

led

do

rej

bai Fa

Gi

att

our

ful

far in o

Lor

Bre

Is]

pen

a H

Wo

Pro

the

to t

bim

7, E

to b

Pri

Goo

are

Matter of our Prayers; for Promises are given not only to be the Ground of our Hope, but also to be the Guide of our Defire in Prayer. Is Knowledge necessary? Out of his Mouth cometh Knowledge and Understanding, Prov. ii. 6. and at Wisdom's Gates we must wait for Wisdom's Gifts, rejoicing herein, That the Son of God is come and bath given us an Understanding, 1 John v. 20. Is Faith necessary? That's not of ourselves, it is the Gift of God, Eph. ii. 8. Him therefore we must attend, who is both the Author and the Finisher of our Faith: To him we must pray, Lord, increase our Faith: Lord, perfect what is lacking in it: Lord, fulfil the Work of Faith with Power. Is Love necesfary? 'Tis the Holy Ghost that sheds abroad that Love in our Hearts, and circumcifeth our Hearts to love the Lord our God. To that heavenly Fire we must therefore go for this holy Spark, and pray for the Breath of the Almighty to blow it up into a Flame. Is Repentance necessary? 'Tis God that gives Repentance, that takes away the stony Heart, and gives a Heart of Flesh; and we must beg of him to work that bleffed Change in us. Behold the Fire and the Wood, the Ordinance instituted, and all needful Provision made for our Sacrifice: But where is the Lamb for a Burnt-offering? Where is the Heast to be offer'd up to God? If God did not provide bimself a Lamb, the Solemnity would fail, Gen. xxii. 7, 8. to him therefore we must go to buy. Such Things as we have need of against the Feast; that is, to beg them; for we buy without Money and without Price; and fuch Buyers shall not be driven out of God's Temple, nor flighted there, however they are look'd on in Mens Markets. 2 . Prav

e

t

đ

n

e

re

ar

S,

nd

71.

10

us

p-

at

bt.

the

to

00-

ver

the

ter

2. Pray, That our Hearts may be enlarged in the Duty. 'Tis the gracious Promises of God that he will open Rivers in the Wilderness, and Streams in the Defert, and the joint Experience of all the Saints, that they looked unto him and were lightned; fuch Outgoings of Soul therefore towards God, as may receive the Incomes of Divine Strength and Comfort, we should earnestly defire and pray for, Pray, pray that God would grace his own Institutions with fuch manifest Tokens of his Presence as those two Disciples had, who reason'd thus for their own Conviction, that they had been with Jesus; Did not our Hearts burn within us? Luke xxiv. 32. Pray, that by the Grace of God, the Business of the Ordinance may be faithfully done; the Work of the Day, the Sacrament Day, in its Day, according as the Duty of the Day requires, Ezra iii. 4. Pray, that the Ends of the Ordinance may be fincerely aim'd at, and happily attain'd, and the great Intentions of the Institution of it answer'd; that you may not receive the Grace of God therein in vain. O that my Heart may be engag'd to approach unto God! fo engag'd as that nothing may prevail to disengage it! Come, blessed Spirit: and breathe upon these dry Bones! Move upon the Waters of the Ordinances, and produce a new Creation: Awake, O North Wind, and come thou South, and blow upon my Garden, that the Spices thereof may flow forth; and then let my beloved come into his Garden, (his it is, and then 'twill be fit to be call'd his) and eat bis pleasant Fruits, Cant. iv. 16.

3. Pray, That we may be favourably accepted of God, both in the Preparation and in the Performance. In vain do we worship, if God do not accept us:

The

The

as th

with.

Heren

be an

of o

we m

this 1

Enq

fo as

impo

I mig

met

not

upor

Belo

for g

vatio

are fo

Mou

migl

and

most

wher

Gold

Req

upon

Hear

the 1

hath

Hea

don

to fee

e

e

n

e

d,

d

r.

i-

ce

or

S;

2.

of

of

as

at 'd

ns

ay

to

to

ne of

1:

w

n,

s)

of

ce.

s:

he

The Applause of Men is but a poor Reward (such as the Hypocrites were content with, and put off with) if we come short of the Favour of God: Herein therefore we should labour, this we should be ambitious of as our highest Honour, the Top of our Preferment, that whether present or absent we may be accepted of the Lord, 2 Cor. ix. 5. About this therefore we should be very follicitous in our Enquiries. Wherewithal shall I come before the Lord so as to please bim? For this we should be very importunate in our Prayers, O that I knew where I might find him! Job xxiii. 3. O that I might be met at the Table of the Lord with a Bleffing, and not with a Breach! O that God would smile upon me there, and bid me welcome! O that the Beloved of my Soul would shew me some Token for good there, and fay unto me, I am thy Salvation, Son, Daughter, be of good Cheer, thy Sins are forgiven thee. Let him kis me with the Kisses of his Mouth, for his Love is better than Wine. O that it might be a Communion indeed between · Christ and my Soul! That which is in Vogue with the most of Men is, Who will shew us any good? But when I am admitted to touch the Top of the Golden Sceptre, this is my Petition, this is my Request, Lord, lift up the Light of thy Countenance upon me, and that shall put true Gladness into my Heart, greater than the Joy of Harvest.

4. Pray, That what is amis may be pardon'd in the Blood of Christ. This Prayer good Hezekiah hath put into our Mouths (God put into our Hearts!) 2 Chron. xxx. 18, 19. The good Lord pardon every one that prepareth his Heart in Sincerity. to seek the Lord God of his Fathers, and aims honest-

H

ly, tho' be be not cleansed according to the Purification of the Sanctuary. We cannot but be conscious to ourselves, that in many Things we come short of our Duty, and wander from it: The Rule is strict; 'tis fit it should be so, and yet no particular Rule more strict than that general and fundamental Law of God's Kingdom, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy Heart, and Soul, and Mind, and Might: But our own Hearts know, and God who is greater than our Hearts, and knows all Things, knows that we do not come up to the Rule, nor continue in all Things that are written in the Book of the Law to do them: By our Deficiences we become obnoxious to the Curfe, and should perish by it, if we were under the Law: But we are encouraged by a penitent believing Prayer to fue out our Pardon, having an Advocate with the Father.

Would we take with us Words in these Prayers? David's Psalms and St. Paul's Epistles will furnish us with great Variety of acceptable Words; Words which the Holy Ghost teacheth; and other Helps of Devotion, which, Thanks be to God, we have plenty of may be us'd to much Advantage: And if in these Prayers we stir up ourselves to take hold on God, our Experience shall be added to that of Thousands, That Jacob's God never said to Jacob's Seed, Seek ye me in vain.

CHAP.

D

qu

pe

ha for

na Di

Kee

tha

iv.

and

Sar

to

con

'T'

ly

but

eve

we our hoc is the fpe

the

CHAP. VII.

Directions in what Frame of Spirit we should come to, and attend upon this Ordinance.

O make up the Wedding Garment, which is proper for this Wedding Feast, it is requisite not only that we have an habitual Temper of Mind agreeable to the Gospel, but that we have fuch an actual Disposition of Spirit, as is confonant to the Nature and Intentions of the Ordinance. It is an excellent Rule in the Scripture Directory, for Religious Worship, Eccles. v. 1. Keep thy Foot when thou goest to the House of God, that is, Keep thy Heart with all Diligence, Prov. iv. 23. Look well to the Motions of thy Soul, and observe the Steps it takes. When we are to see the Goings of our God, our King in the Sanctuary, Psal. Ixviii. 24. it concerns us to see to our own Goings. Keep thy Foot, that is, do nothing rashly, but when thou goest to eat with a Ruler, consider diligently what is before thee, Prov. xxiii. 1. 'Twas not enough, for the Priests under the Law that they were wash'd and dress'd in their Priestly Garments, when they were first consecrated; but they must be carefully washed and dress'd every time they went in to minister, else they went in at their Peril; we are spiritual Priests to our God, and must do the Office of our Priesthood with a due Decorum, remembring that this is that which the Lord hath faid (God by his Grace speak it home to our Hearts!) I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, that is, I will be attended

r

e

11

S

73

as a Holy God, in a Holy Manner, and so before all the People I will be glorified, Lev. x. 3. We then sanctify God in Holy Duties when we sanctify ourselves in our Approaches to them; that is, when we feparate ourselves from every Thing that is common or unclean, from all Filthiness both of Flesh and Spirit; and consecrate ourselves to God's Glory as our End, and to his Service as our Business. If we would have the Ordinance santtified to us for our Comfort and Benefit, we must thus sanctify ourselves for it. Joshua's Command to the People when they were to follow the Ark of the Covenant thro' Fordan, should be still sounding in our Ears, the Night before a Sacrament, Josh. iii. 5. Sanctify yourselves, for To-morrow the Lord will do Wonders among you. When the God of Glory admits fuch Dunghill Worms, fuch a Generation of Vipers as we are, into Covenant and Communion with himself; when he gives Gifts, such Gifts even to the Rebellious; when by the Power of his Grace he fanctifies the Sinful, and comforts the Sorrowful, and gives fuch Holiness and Joy as is Life from the Dead; furely then he doth Wonders among us: That we may fee these Wonders done, and share in the Benefit of them, that we may experience them done in our Souls, Jordan driven back at the Presence of the Lord, at the Presence of the God of Jacob, to open a Passage for us into the heavenly Canaan, let us sanctify ourfelves, and earnestly pray to God to fanctify us.

For our Help herein the following Directions

perhaps may be of fome Use.

a Fixedness of Thought. There is scarce any Instance

of the Corruption of Nature, and the Moral Impotency, which by Sin we are brought under, more complain'd of by ferious Christians, than the Vanity of the Thoughts, and the Difficulty of fixing them to that which is good. They are apt to wander after a Thousand Impertinencies; and it is no easy Matter to gather them in, and keep them employ'd as they should be; we all find it so by fad Experience. Vain Thoughts lodge within us, and are most a Hindrance and Disturbance to us, when good Thoughts are invited into the Soul, and should be entertained there. When therefore we apply ourselves to a religious Service, which will find Work for all our Thoughts, and which presents Objects well worthy of our closest Contemplation, we are concern'd to take Pains with ourselves to get our Hearts engag'd, and to bring every Thought into Obedience to the Law of this Solemnity.

This is a Time to set aside the Thoughts of every Thing that's foreign and unseasonable, and all those foolish Speculations which use to be the unprofitable Amusements of our idle Hours, and the Sports and Pastimes of our carnal Minds: Away with them all; clear the Court of those Vagrants when the Doors are to be open'd for the King of Glory to come in. Are they Thoughts that pretend Business, and are as Buyers and Sellers in the Temple? Tell them you have other Business to mind, bid them depart for this Time, and at a more convenient Season you will call for them. Do they pretend urgent Business, as Nehemiah's Enemies did, when they sought to give him a Diversion? Give them the Repulse that he gave, and

r

S

H 3

like

like him, repeat it as oft as they repeat their Solicitations, Neb. vi. 2, 3, 4. I am doing a great Work, why should the Work cease, while I leave it, and come down to you? Do they pretend Friendship, and send in the Name of thy Mother, and thy Brethren standing without, to speak with thee: Yet dismiss them as Christ did, by giving the Preference to better Friends: Let not Thoughts of those we love best, divert us from thinking of Christ, whom we know we must love better.

re

I

fe

10

to

И

to

te

I

01

This is a Time to fummon the Attendance of all the Thoughts, and keep them close to the Bufiness we are going about. Suffer none to wander, none to trifle, for here is Employment, good Emplayment for them all, and all little enough. Tho' a perfect Fixation of Thought, without any Distractions during the Solemnity, is, what, I believe, none can attain to in this State of Imperfection, yet it is what we should defire and aim at, and come to as near as we can. Let us charge our Thoughts not to struggle, keep a watchful Eye upon them, and call them back when they begin to rove. Keep them in full Employment about that which is proper and pertinent, which will prevent their starting aside to that which is otherwise. Come, bind the Sacrifice with Cords to the Horns of the Altar, that it may not be to feek when it should be facrificed, Pfal. cxviii. 27. Be able to fay, through Grace, O God, my Heart is fixed, my Heart is fixed, tho' unfixed at other times, yet fixed now. Look up to God for Grace to establish the Heart, and keep it steady: Look with Sorrow and Shame upon its Wandrings: Shut the Door against Distractions: Watch and pray pray against that Temptation; and when those Birds of Prey come down upon the Sacrifices, do as Abraham did, Gen. xv. 11. Drive them away. And while you fincerely endeavour to keep your Hearts fixed, be not discouraged; the vain Thoughts that are disallow'd, striven against, and repented of, tho' they are our Hindrance, yet they shall not be our Ruin.

y

et

2-

of

of

of

1-

r,

n-

0,

a-

e,

n,

nd

ur

ye

rin

ut

rill

er-

the

ek

Be

is

es,

to

ok

rs:

and

ray

2. Let us address ourselves to this Service with an Evenness and Calmness of Affection, free from the Disorders and Ruffles of Passion. A sedate and quiet Spirit, not toss'd with the Tempests of Care and Fear, but devolving Care on God, and filencing Fear with Faith; not finking under the Load of Temporal Burdens, but supporting itfelf with the Hopes of Eternal Joys; easy itself, because submissive to its God; this is a Spirit fit to receive and return divine Visits. They were still Waters, on the Face of which the Spirit mov'd to produce the World. The Lord was not in the Wind, was not in the Earthquake. The Prince of the Power of the Air raiseth Storms, for he loves to fish in troubled Waters: But the Prince of Peace to still storms, and quiets the Winds and Waves, for he casts his Net into a calm Sea: The Waters of Shiloah run softly, and without Noise, Isa. viii. 6. And that River, the Streams whereof make glad the City of our God, is none of those, the Waters whereof roar and are troubled. Pfal. xlvi. 3, 4.

Let us therefore always study to be quiet, and however we are cross'd and disappointed, let not our Hearts be troubled, let them not be cast down and disquieted within us. Let us not create or ag-

H 4

gravate

gravate our own Vexations, nor be put into a Disorder by any thing that occurs, but let the Peace of God always rule in our Hearts, and then that Peace will keep them. They, whose natural Temper is either fretful or fearful, have the more need to double their Guard; and when any Disturbance begins in the Soul, should give Diligence to suppress the Tumult with all speed, lest the Holy Spirit be therefore provok'd to withdraw, and then they will have but uncomfortable Sacraments.

But especially let us compose ourselves, when we approach to the Table of the Lord. Charge the Peace then in the Name of the King of Kings; command Silence, when you expect to hear the Voice of Joy and Gladness: Stop the Mouth of clamorous and noify Passions, banish tumultuous Thoughts, suffer not those evil Spirits to speak, but expel them; and let your Souls return to God, and repose in him as their Rest. Being not unquiet distemper'd Spirits to a Transaction, which requires the greatest Calmness and Serenity possible. Let all intemperate Heats be cool'd, and the Thoughts of that which hath made an Uproar in the Soul be banished; and let a strict Charge be given to all about you, to all within you, by the Roes and Hinds of the Field, those innocent pleasant Creatures, that they stir not up, nor awake your Love, nor give Disturbance to your Communion with him.

3. Let us address ourselves to it with a Holy Awe and Reverence of the Divine Majesty. We ought to be in the Fear of the Lord every Day, and all the Day long, for he is our strict Observer wherever we are, and will be the Judge of Persons

ce

e

15

to

ce

1-

en

ve

he

S;

he

of

us

ik,

to

ot

n,

re-

d,

p-

ict

nin

innor

ur

Toly

We

ay,

er-

ot

ons

Persons and Actions, by whose unerring Sentence our eternal State will be decided; but in a special manner he is greatly to be fear'd in the Assemblies of his Saints, and to be had in Reverence of all them that are about him, Pfal. lxxxix. 7. and the nearer we approach to him, the more reverent we should be. Angels that always behold God's Face, see cause to cover their own. Even then, when we are admitted to fit down at God's Table, we must remember that we are worshipping at his Foot-stool, and therefore must lay ourselves very low before him, and in his Fear worship towards his holy Temple, Pfal. v. 7. Let us not rush into the Presence of God in a careless Manner, as if he were a Man like ourselves; nay, fo as we would not approach to a Prince or a great Man; but observe a Decorum, giving to him the Glory due unto bis Name, and taking to ourselves the Shame due to ours. If he be a Master, where is his Fear? We do not worship God acceptably, if we do not worship him with Reverence and godly Fear, Heb. xii. 28.

(1.) We must worship him with Reverence as a glorious God, a God of infinite Perfection, and Almighty Power, who covers himself with Light as with a Garment, and yet as to us makes Darkness his Pavillion. Dare we prophane the Temples of the Holy Ghost by outward Indecencies of Carriage and Behaviour, the manifest Indications of a vain regardless Mind? Dare we allow of stat and common Thoughts of that God who is over all blessed for evermore? See him (my Soul) see him by Faith, upon a Throne, high and listed up, not only upon a Throne of Grace, which encountered.

H 5

rages

gravate our own Vexations, nor be put into a Diforder by any thing that occurs, but let the Peace of God always rule in our Hearts, and then that Peace will keep them. They, whose natural Temper is either fretful or fearful, have the more need to double their Guard; and when any Disturbance begins in the Soul, should give Diligence to suppress the Tumult with all speed, lest the Holy Spirit be therefore provok'd to withdraw, and then they will have but uncomfortable Sacraments.

But especially let us compose ourselves, when we approach to the Table of the Lord. Charge the Peace then in the Name of the King of Kings; command Silence, when you expect to hear the Voice of Joy and Gladness: Stop the Mouth of clamorous and noify Passions, banish tumultuous Thoughts, suffer not those evil Spirits to speak, but expel them; and let your Souls return to God, and repose in him as their Rest. Being not unquiet distemper'd Spirits to a Transaction, which requires the greatest Calmness and Serenity possible. Let all intemperate Heats be cool'd, and the Thoughts of that which hath made an Uproar in the Soul be banished; and let a strict Charge be given to all about you, to all within you, by the Roes and Hinds of the Field, those innocent pleasant Creatures, that they stir not up, nor awake your Love, nor give Disturbance to your Communion with him.

3. Let us address ourselves to it with a Holy Awe and Reverence of the Divine Majesty. We ought to be in the Fear of the Lord every Day, and all the Day long, for he is our strict Observer wherever we are, and will be the Judge of

Persons

Ce

te

is

to

ce

0-

)i-

n

ve

ne

5;

he

of

us

k,

to

ot

n,

e-

d,

p-

ct

in

n-

or

ur

oly

y,

21-

of

ns

Persons and Actions, by whose unerring Sentence our eternal State will be decided; but in a special manner he is greatly to be fear'd in the Assemblies of bis Saints, and to be bad in Reverence of all them that are about him, Pfal. lxxxix. 7. and the nearer we approach to him, the more reverent we should be. Angels that always behold God's Face, see cause to cover their own. Even then, when we are admitted to fit down at God's Table, we must remember that we are worshipping at his Foot-stool, and therefore must lay ourselves very low before him, and in his Fear worship towards his holy Temple, Pfal. v. 7. Let us not rush into the Presence of God in a careless Manner, as if he were a Man like ourselves; nay, fo as we would not approach to a Prince or a great Man; but observe a Decorum, giving to him the Glory due unto bis Name, and taking to ourselves the Shame due to ours. If he be a Master, where is his Fear? We do not worship God acceptably, if we do not worship him with Reverence and godly Fear, Heb. xii. 28.

(1.) We must worship him with Reverence as a glorious God, a God of infinite Persection, and Almighty Power, who covers himself with Light as with a Garment, and yet as to us makes Darkness his Pavillion. Dare we prophane the Temples of the Holy Ghost by outward Indecencies of Carriage and Behaviour, the manifest Indications of a vain regardless Mind? Dare we allow of stat and common Thoughts of that God who is over all blessed for evermore? See him (my Soul) see him by Faith, upon a Throne, high and listed up, not only upon a Throne of Grace, which encound

H 5

rages

rages thee to come with Boldness; but upon a Throne of Glory, and a Throne of Government, which obliges thee to come with Caution. Remember that God is in Heaven, and thou art upon Earth, and therefore let thy Words be few, Eccles. v. 2. Be still, and know that he is God, that he is great, and keep thy Distance. Let an awful Regard to the Glories of the eternal God, and the exalted Redeemer, make thee humble and ferious, very ferious, very humble in thine Approach to this Ordinance; and keep thee fo during the Solemnity.

(2.) We must also worship him with Godly Fear, as a Holy God, a God whose Name is Jealous, and who is a consuming Fire, Heb. xii. 29. We have Reason to fear before him, for we have offended him, and have made ourselves obnoxious to his Wrath and Curfe; and we are but upon our good Behaviour, as Probationers for his Favour. He is not a God that will be mocked, that will be trifled with: If we think to put a Cheat upon him, we shall prove in the End to have put the most dangerous Cheat upon our own Souls: In this Act of Religion therefore, as well as in others, we must work out our Salvation with Fear and Trembling.

4. Let us come to this Ordinance with a Holy Jealcusy over ourselves, and an humble Sense of our own Unworthiness. We must sit before the Lord in such a Frame as David compos'd himself into, when he faid, Who am I, O Lord God, and what is my Father's House, that thou hast brought me bitherto? 2 Sam. vii. 18. Nothing prepares the Soul more for Spiritual Comforts than Humility doth.

(1.) It

fe

ir

Y

ai

n

lif

be

W

pl

25

in

by

R

T

R

w

m

fic

no

ab

(01

cie

th

th

(1.) It may be, we have Reason to suspect ourfelves lest we come unworthily. Tho' we must not cherish such Suspicions of our State as will damp our Joy in God, and discourage our Hope in Christ, and fill us with Amazement; nor such as will take off our Chariot Wheels, and keep us standing at a Gaze when we should be going forward, yet we must maintain such a Jealousy of ourfelves, as will keep us humble, and take us off from all Self-conceit, and Self-confidence; fuch a Jealoufy of ourselves as will keep us watchful, and fave us from finking into carnal Security. And now is a proper Time to think how many there are that eat Bread with Christ, and yet lift up the Heel against him; the Hand of him that betrayeth bim perhaps is with him upon the Table; which should put us upon asking, as the Disciples did, just before the first Sacrament, Lord, is it I? Matt. xxvi. 22. Many that eat and drink in Christ's Presence, will be rejected and disown'd by him in the Great Day; have not I some Reason to fear, lest that be my Doom at last? To fear lest a Promise being left me of entring into Rest, I should seem to come short? To fear lest when the King comes in to see the Guests, he find me without a Wedding Garment; be not too confident, O my Soul, lest thou deceive thyself; be not high-minded, but fear.

d

e

d

is

d

le

i-

n,

oft

is

S,

m-

oly

rur

ord

to,

bat

er-

oul

h.

It

(2.) However, 'tis certain we have Reason to abase ourselves, for at the best we are unworthy to come. If we are less than the least of God's Mercies, how much less are we than the greatest, than this, which includes all? We are unworthy of the Crumbs that fall from our Master's Table,

H 6

much

t

much more unworthy of the Children's Bread, and the Dainties that are upon the Table. Being invited, we may hope to be welcome; but what is there in us that we should be invited? Men invite their Friends and Acquaintance to their Tables, but we were naturally Strangers and Enemies in our Mind by wicked Works, and yet are we invited: Men invite fuch as they think will with their Quality or Merit grace their Tables, but we are more likely to be a Reproach to Christ's Table, being poor, and maimed, balt and blind, and yet they are pick'd up out of the Highways, and the Hedges, Luke xiv. 21. Men invite fuch as they are under Obligations to, or have Expectations from, but Christ is no way indebted to us, nor can he be benefited by us, our Goodness attends not him, and yet he invites us. We have much more Reason than Mephibosheth had, when he was made a constant Guest at David's Table to bow ourselves, and say, What is thy Servant, that thou shouldst look upon such a dead Dog as I am? 2 Sam. ix. 8. They who thus bumble themselves shall be exalted.

5. Yet let us come to this Ordinance with a gracious Confidence, as Children to a Father, to a Father's Table, nor with any Confidence in ourselves, but in Christ only. That flavish Fear, which reprefents God as a hard Mafter, rigorous in his Demands, and extreme to mark what we do amils; which straitens our Spirits, and subjects us to Bondage and Torment, must be put off and striven against; and we must come boldly to the Throne of Grace, to the Table of Grace, not as having any thing in ourselves to recommend us, but but as having a High-Priest, who is touch'd with the feeling of our Instrmities, Heb. iv. 15, 16. As a presumptuous Rudeness is a Provocation to the Master of the Feast; so a distrustful Shiness is displeasing to him, which looks as if we question'd either the Sincerity of the Invitations or the Sussi-

ciency of the Provision.

d

is

1-

0.

re

S.

0

nd

b-

ite

ve

ed

d-

Ve

d,

d's

9-

as

m-

a

1 0

ur-

ar,

ous

we

ind the

as

us,

This is the Fault of many good Christians; they come to this Sacrament rather like Prifoners to the Bar than like Friends and Children to the Table; they come trembling and aftonish'd and full of Confusion. Their Apprehensions of the Grandeur of the Ordinance, and the Danger of coming unworthily, run into an Extreme, and become a Hindrance to the Exercise of Faith, Hope, and Love: This Extreme we should carefully watch against, because it tends fo much to God's Dishonour, our own Prejudice, and the Discouragement of others. Let us remember we have to do with one who is willing to make the best of fincere Desires, and ferious Endeavours, tho' in many Things we be defective; and who deals with us in tender Mercy, and not in strict Justice; and who, tho' he be out of Christ a consuming Fire, yet in Christ is a gracious Father: Let us therefore draw near with a true Heart, and in full Assurance of Faith, Heb. x. 22. 'Tis related of Titus the Emperor, that when a poor Petitioner presented his Address to him with a trembling Hand, he was much displeas'd, and ask'd him, Dost thou prefent thy Petition to thy Prince as if thou wert giving Meat to aL ion? Chide thyself for these amazing Fears; Why art thou cast down, O my Soul,

Soul, and why art thou disquieted within me? If the Spirit undertake to work all my Works in me, as the Son hath undertaken to work all my Works for me, both the one and the other shall be done effectually. Therefore bope thou in God, for I shall

yet praise bim.

6. Let us come to this Ordinance with earnest Desires towards God, and Communion with him. It is a Feast, a spiritual Feast, and we must come to it with an Appetite, a spiritual Appetite; for the full Soul loaths even the Honey-comb, and slights the Offer of it; but to the bungry Soul that is sensible of its own Needs, every bitter Thing is sweet, even the Bitterness of Repentance, when it is in order to Peace and Pardon. Our Defires towards the World and the Flesh must be check'd and moderated, and kept under the Government of Religion and right Reason; for we have been too long spending our Money for that which is not Bread, and which is at the best unsatisfying; but our Desires towards Christ must be quicken'd and stirr'd up. As the Hart, the hunted Hart panteth after the Refreshment of the Water Brook, so earnestly must our Souls pant for the living God, Pfal. xlii. 1, 2. The Invitation is given, and the Promise made to them only that bunger and thirst; they are call'd to come to the Waters, Isa. liv. 1. to come and drink, John vii. 37. and it is promis'd to them, that they should be filled, Matt. v. 6. It is very necessary therefore that we work upon our Hearts the Confideration of those Things that are proper to kindle this holy Fire, and to blow up its Sparks into a Flame. We are then best prepared to receive temporal Mercies, when we are most mol Go Son 2 I

> ear dre to

im to fir

> th an an

> ye C br

as

n h al h

at

fi ti I I

b n

I

he

as ks

ne

all

est

15 to

or

ts

le

n

r

e

-

0

r

d

0

e

most indifferent to them, and content, if the Will of God be so, to be without them? Did I desire a Son of my Lord? faith the good Shunamite, 2 Kings iv. 28.. Here the Danger is of being too earnest in our Desires, as Rachel, Give me Children, or else I die. But we are then best prepared to receive spiritual Mercies, when we are most importunate for them: Here the Desires cannot be too vehement. In the former Case strong Defires evidence the Prevalency of Sense, but in this they evidence the Power of Faith, both realizing and valuing the Bleffings defir'd. The devout and pious Soul thirsts for God, for the Living God, as a thirsty Land, Pf. cxliii. 6. and lxiii. 1. It longs, yea, even faints for the Courts of the Lord, and for Communion with God in them, Pfal. lxxxiv. 2. It breaks for the longing it hath unto God's Judgment at all Times, Pfal. cxix. 20. Can our Souls witness to such Desires as these? O that I might have a more intimate Acquaintance with God, and Christ, and divine Things! O that I might have the Tokens of God's Favour and fuller Affurances of his diftinguishing Love in Jesus Christ! O that my Covenant Interest in him, and Relation to him, might be clear'd up to me; and that I might have more of the Comfort of it! O that I might partake more of the divine Grace, and by its effectual working on my Soul, might be made more comformable to the divine Will and Likeness, more Holy, Humble, Spiritual, Heavenly, and more meet for the Inheritance! O that I might have the Earnest of the Spirit in my Heart, sealing me to the Day of Redemption? Thus

Thus the Defire of our Souls must be towards the Lord, and towards the Remembrance of his Name. In this imperfect State, where we are at Home in the Body, and absent from the Lord, our Love to God acts more in Holy Defires, than in Holy Delights. 'Tis rather Love in Motion, like a Bird upon the Wing, than Love at Reft, like a Bird upon the Nest, Psal. lxxxiv. 3. All those who have the Lord for their God, agree to defire nothing more than God, for they know they have enough in bim; but still yet they defire more and more of God, for 'till they come to Heaven, they will never have enough of him. Come then, my Soul, why art thou fo cold in thy Defires towards those Things which are design'd for thy peculiar Satisfaction, distinct from the Body? Why so eager for the Meat that perisheth, and so indifferent to that which endures to everlasting Life? Haft thou no Defire to that which is fo necessary to thy Support, and without which thou art undone? No Defire to that which will contribute fo much to thy Comfort, and yield thee an inexpressible Satisfaction? Provision is made in the Lord's Supper of Bread to strengthen thee, will not the Sense of thine own Weakness and Emptiness make thee hunger after that? Canst thou be indifferent to that which is the Staff of thy Life? Provision is made of pleasant Food, fat Things full of Marrow, and Wines on the Lees; art thou not desirous of Dainties, such Dainties? Was the Tree of Knowledge such a Temptation, because it was pleasant to the Eye, and a Tree to be defired to make one wife, that our first Parents would break thro' the Hedge of a Divine Command, and be

ne.

272

to

)e-

rd

rd

ve

ing

igh

of

ne-

ul,

rds

iar

fo

ffe-

last

to

in-

ute

in-

the

not

refs

in-

fe?

ngs

art Vas

be-

de-

uld

nd,

and

and venture all that was dear to them to come at it? And shall not the Tree of Life, which we are not only allowed, but commanded to eat of, and the Fruit of which will nourish us to Life Eternal, shall not that appear more pleasant in our Eyes, and more to be desir'd? God, even thine own God, who hath wherewithal to supply all thy Needs, and hath promis'd to be to thee a God, All-sufficient; a God, that is enough, he hath said it, Psal. lxxxi. 10. Open thy Mouth wide, and I will fill it.—Thou art not straitned in him, be not straitned in thine own Desires.

7. Let us come to this Ordinance with raised Expectations. The same Faith that enlargeth the Desire, and draws out that to a Holy Vehemence, should also elevate the Hope, and ripen that to a Holy Confidence. When we come thirling to these Waters, we need not fear that they will prove like the Brooks in Summer, which disappoint the weary Traveller; for when it is hot they are consum'd out of their Place, Job vi. 15, &c. Such are all the broken Cifterns of the Creature, they perform not what they Promise, or rather what we foolishly promise to ourselves from them. No, but these are inexhaustible Fountains of Living Water, in which there is enough for all, tho' never fo many; enough for each, tho' never fo needy; enough for me, tho' most unworthy.

Come, my Soul, what dost thou look for at the Table of the Lord? The Maker of the Feast is God himself, who doth nothing little, nothing mean, but is able to do exceeding abundantly above what we are able to ask or think. When he gives, he gives like himself, gives like a King, gives like

a God, all Things richly to enjoy, considering not what it becomes such ungrateful Wretches as we are to receive, but what it becomes such a bountiful Benefactor as he is to give. A lively Faith may expect that which is rich and great from him, that is Possessor of Heaven and Earth, and all the Wealth of both; and that which is kind and gracious from him that is the Father of Mercies, and the God of all Consolation. A lively Faith may expect all that's purchas'd by the Blood of Christ from a God who is righteous in all his Ways, and all that's promis'd in the New Covenant from a God who cannot lie nor deceive.

The Provision in this Feast is Christ himself, and all his Benefits, all we need to save us from being miserable, and all we can desire to make us happy; and glorious Things, no doubt, may be expecteed with him, in whom it pleased the Father that all Fulness should dwell. Let our Expectations be built upon a right Foundation, not any Merit of our own, but God's Mercy and Christ's Mediation, and then build large, as large as the New Covenant in its utmost Extent; build bigh, as high as Heaven in all its Glory. Come, expecting to see that which is most illustrious, and to taste and receive that which is most precious; come, expecting that with which you will be abundantly satisfied.

Tho' what is prepar'd feems to a carnal Eye poor and scanty, like the five Loaves set before five thousand Men, yet when Christ hath the breaking of those Loaves, they shall all eat and be filled. In this Ordinance the Oil is multiplied, the Oil of Gladness; 'tis multiplied in the pouring

out,

as

not

ons

not

Vel

the

W

thi

Ol

the

ou

wl

wr

G

in

CO

Fa

A

ar

fix

lil

ne

ex

C

fc

b

tl

P

t

to

not

we

un-

ith

im,

the

ind

ies.

ay

rift

nd

1 a

If.

m

us

be

er

ti-

ny

's

he

b,

X-

d

e

e

out, as the Widow's Oil, 2 Kings iv. 2. &c. Do as the did therefore, bring empty Vessels, bring not a few, they shall all be filled; the Expectations of Faith shall all be answer'd; the Oil stays not, (as there, ver. 6.) while there is an empty Vessel waiting to be filled; give Faith and Hope their full Compass, and thou wilt find (as that Widow did, ver. 7.) there is enough of this Oil, this multiplied Oil, this Oil from the good Olive, to pay thy Debt, and enough besides for thee and thine to live upon. As we often wrong ourselves by expecting too much from the World, which is Vanity and Vexation; so we often wrong ourselves by expecting too little from God, whose Mercy is upon us, according as we hope in bim; and who in exerting his Power, and conferring his Gifts, still faith, According to your Faith, be it unto you. The King of Ifrael lost his Advantage against the Syrians, by smiting thrice, and then staying, when he should have smitten five or fix Times, 2 Kings xiii. 18, 19. And we'do often in like Manner prejudice ourselves, by the Weakness of our Faith; we receive little, because we expect little; and are like them among whom Christ could not do many mighty Works because of their Unbelief, Mark vi. 5.

8. Let us come to this Ordinance with Rejoicing and Thanksgiving. These two must go together, for whatever is the Matter of our Rejoicing must be the Matter of our Thanksgiving; Holy Joy is the Heart of our thankful Praise; and thankful Praise is the Language of Holy Joy; and both these are very seasonable, when we are coming to an Ordinance, which is instituted both for the

Honour

Honour of the Redeemer, and for the Comfort of the Redeemed.

Besides, the Matter for Joy and Praise, which we are furnished with in our Attendance on the Ordinance, even our Approach to it, is such an Honour, such a Favour as obligeth us to come before his Presence with Singing, and even to enter into bis Gates with Thanksgiving, Pfal. c. 2, 4. With Gladness and Réjoicing shall the Royal Bride be brought, Psal. xlv. 16. Those that in their Preparations for the Ordinance have been fowing in Tears, may not only come again with rejoicing, bring. ing their Sheaves with them, but go with rejoicing to fetch their Sheaves, to meet the Ark, lifting up their Heads with Joy, knowing that their Redemption, and the Sealing of them to the Day of Redemption, draws nigh. Let those that are of a forrowful Spirit hearken to this; chear up and be comforted. This Day is Hely unto the Lord your God, mourn not, nor weep, Neh. viii. 9. It is the Day which the Lord hath made, and we must rejoice and be glad in it; and the Joy of the Lord will be our Strength, and Oil to our Wheels. All Things confider'd, thou hast a great deal more Reason than Haman had, to go in merrily with the King to the Banquet of Wine, Esth. v. 4.

Two Things may justly be the Matter of our Rejoicing and Thankfgiving in our Approach to

this Ordinance.

(1.) That God hath put such a Prize as this into our Hands to get Wisdom. That such an Ordinance as this was instituted for our spiritual Nourishment and Growth in Grace: That it is transmitted down to us, is administer'd among us, and

we at which thank mong fo ha that wrete trous amor we an God's fater If th bave lege fence Tab who Flock mily we f

> Priz ful 1 whi that

of tl

whi that

to t beer fam

sho! T fort

ich

the

an

be-

into

tith

be

pa-

in

ng-

ing

up

np-

Re-

or-

be

our

Day

ind

our

ngs

fon

ing

our

to

nto

nce

sh-

nf-

nd we we are invited to it. This is a Token for good which we have Reason to rejoice in, and be very hankful for. That our Lot is not cast either among those that are Strangers to the Gospel, and o have not this Ordinance at all, or among those that are Enemies to the Gospel, and have it wretchedly corrupted, and turn'd into an idolarous Service; but that Wisdom's Table is spread among us, and her Voice heard in our Streets, and we are call'd to her Feasts; we have a Nail in God's Holy Place, a Settlement in his House, and flated Opportunities of Communion with him. If the Lord had been pleas'd to kill us, be would not have shewed us such Things as these. O what a Privilege is it thus to eat and drink in Christ's Prefence! To fit down under his shadow, at his Table, with his Friends and Favourites! That we, who deserv'd to have been set with the Dogs at his Flock, should be fet with the Children of his Family, and eat of the Childrens Bread; nay, that we should be number'd among his Priests, and eat of the dedicated Things. Bless the Lord, O my Soul.

(2.) That God hath given us a Heart to this Prize in our Hands: We have reason to be thankful that he hath not only invited us to this Feast, which is a Token of his Good-will towards us; but that he hath inclin'd us to accept the Invitation, which is the Effect of a good Work upon us. Many that are call'd make light of it, and go their Way to their Farms and Merchandise, and if we had been left to ourielves, we should have made the same foolish Choice, and in the Greatness of our Folly should have gone astray, and wander'd endlessy. Twas Free Grace that made us willing in the Day

of

of Power, and graciously compell'd us to come in to the Gospel Feast; 'twas distinguishing Grace reveal'd to us Babes, the things which were bid from the Wife and Prudent: Let that Grace have the Glory, and let us have the Joy of this bleffed Work and located said of ani

o. Let us come to this Ordinance in Charity with all Men, and with a fincere Affection to all good Christians. It is a Love-Feast, and if we do not come in Love, we come without the Wedding-Garment, and forfeit the Comforts of the Feaft, This is to be feriously thought of when we bring our Gift to the Altar, as we hope for Acceptance there.

When we come to this Sacrament we must bring with us, Ill-will to none, Good-will to all, but especially to them who are of the Houshold of Faith.

1. We must bear Ill-will to none; no, not to those that have been most injurious and provoking to us: Tho' they have affronted us never fo much in our Honour, wrong'd us in our Interest, and fet themselves to vilify us, and do us Mischief; ye we must not hate them; nor entertain any Malice towards them; we must not be desirous or studious of Revenge, nor feek their Hurt in any respect; but must from our Hearts forgive them, as we ourselves are, and hope to be forgiven of God. We must see to it that there be not the least Degree of Enmity to any Person in the World lodg'd in our Breast; but carefully purge out all that old Leaven; not only lay afide the Thoughts of it for the present, but wholly pluck up and cast out that Root of Bitterness, which bears Gall and Wormwood. Pure Hands must in this Ordinance,

cular rity c injur friend T Welfa

Ord

out l

we e

we t

ciled

God

Bret

wou

have

ceiv'

nor 1

terta

do a

one v

you

tain

nanc

you t

make

Fear

Love

you (

Lord

our I

2.

the S have and

to

·e-

id

ve

ed

ity

od

ot-

īt.

ng

ce

ıst

ut

b.

to

0-

fo ft,

ifin

si-

rt

ve

r-

oe

in ly

de

ly

ch is

e,

Ordinance as well as in Prayer, be lifted up without Wrath and Doubting, 1 Tim. ii. 8. How can we expect that God should be reconcil'd to us, if we bring not with us a Disposition to be reconciled to our Brethren; for our Trespasses against God are unspeakably greater than the worst of our Brethren's Trespasses against us. O that each would apply this Caution to themselves; you have a Neighbour, that, upon some Disgust conceiv'd, you cannot find in your Hearts to speak to, nor to speak well of; some one that you have entertain'd a Prejudice against, and would willingly do an Ill-turn to if it lay in your Power; some one whom it may be you are ready to fay, that you cannot endure the Sight of: And dare you retain fuch a Spirit when you come to this Ordinance? Can you conceal it from God? Or do you think that you can justify it at his Bar, and make it out that you do well to be angry? Let the Fear of God's Wrath, and the Hope of Christ's Love reduce you to a better Temper; and when you celebrate the Memorial of the Dying of the Lord Jesus, be sure you remember this, that be is our Peace, and that he dy'd to flay all Enmities.

2. We must bear Good-will to all with a particular Affection to all good Christians. Christian Charity doth not only forbid that which is any way injurious, but it requires that which is kind and friendly.

The Defire of our Hearts must be towards the Welfare of all: If we be indeed folicitous about the Salvation of our own Souls, we cannot but have a tender Concern for the Souls of others, and be hearty Well-wishers to their Salvation

like-

likewise; for this is good and acceptable in the Sight of God our Saviour, who will have all Men to be faved, I Tim. ii. 2, 4. True Grace hates Monopolies. We must thus love those whose Wickedness we are bound to bate; and earnestly desire, their Happiness, even while we industriously decline their

Fellowship.

But the Delight of our Souls must be in the Saints that are on the Earth, those excellent ones; as David's was, Psal. xvi. 3. They are precious in God's Sight and bonourable, and they should be so in ours; they have Fellowship with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ, and therefore by a fincere and an affectionate Love-to them, we also should have Fellowship with them. Our Hearts will then be comforted when they are knit together in Love, Col. ii. 2. This Love must not be confined to those of our own Communion, our own Way and Denomination; then we love them for our own Sakes, because they credit us, not for Christ's Sake because they honour him: But fince God is no Respecter of Persons, we must not be fuch. In every Nation be that fears God, and works Righteousness, is accepted of him, and should be so of us. Alls x. 34, 35. Doubtless there may be a Diversity of Apprehensions in the less weighty Matters of the Law, such as the Distinction of Meats and Days, and a Diversity of Practice accordingly, and yet a Sincerity of mutual Love, according to the Law of Christ. Those who think it is not possible, should be content to speak for themselves only, and must believe there are those who have much Satisfaction in being able to fay, That they love the Image of Christ, wherever they fee it; and highly value a good Man, tho'

no

out

be

are

lic

by

the

nif

he

Af

in

of

ed

kn

and

the

the

liff

dea

fti

Di

wh

bea

one

1

Re

lov

fho

fan

one

So

gir

Lo

not in every Thing of their Mind. He that casteth out Devils in Christ's Name, must be dear to us, tho' he follows not us, Mark ix. 38. The Differences that are among Christians, tho' fomented by the Malice of Satan for the ruin of Love, are permitted by the Wisdom of God for the Trial of Love, that they which are perfect therein may be made manifest; Herein a Christian commendeth his Love, when he loves those who differ from him, and joins in Affection to those with whom he cannot concur in Opinion. This is thank-worthy: The Kingdom of God is not Meat and Drink; they that have tasted of the Bread of Life, and the Water of Life, know it is not, but it is Righteousness, and Peace, and Joy in the Holy Ghost: He therefore that in these Things serveth Christ, is acceptable to God, and therefore tho' he esteem not our Days, tho' he relish not our Meats, he should be acceptable and dear to us.

t

y

15

iip

n

ve

u-

ve lit

n:

ust

ind

ıld

nay

of

ac-

ve,

ink

for

nose

fay,

ever tho'

not

Let us then in our Approach to this Sacrament ffir up ourselves to Holy Love, Love without Distimulation; let us bear those on our Hearts, whom the great High-Priest of our Profession bears on his; and as we are taught of God to love one another, let us increase therein more and more, 1 Thef. iv. 9, 10. Christ's having loved us is a good Reason why we should love him; Christ's having loved our Brethren also, is a good Reason why we should love them. Behold how good and how pleafant a Thing it is for Christians to be kindly affectioned one towards another, of one Heart, and of one Soul; there the Lord commands the Bleffing, and gives Earnests of the Joys of that World, where Love is perfected and reigns eternally. CHAP.

CHAP VIII.

Some Account of the affecting Sights that are to be feen by Faith at this Ordinance.

ARE being taken, by the Grace of God, to compose ourselves into a serious Frame of Spirit agreeable to the Ordinance, we must next apply ourselves to that which is the proper Bufiness of it, that we may do the Work of the Day in its Day, of the Hour in its Hour. And the first Thing to be done is to contemplate that which is represented to us, and set before us there. This David aim'd at, when he coveted to dwell in the House of the Lord, all the Days of his Life, that he might behold the Beauty of the Lord, Pfal. xxvii. 4. might fee his Power and Glory, Pfal. lxiii. 2. To the Natural Man who receiveth not the Things of the Spirit of God, there appears in it nothing furprizing, nothing affecting, no Form, no Comeliness; but to that Faith which is the Substance and Evidence of Things not seen, there appears a great Sight, which, like Moses, Exod. iii. 3. it will with a holy Reverence, turn afide now to fee. therefore in our Preparation for this Ordinance, we should pray with David, open thou mine Eyes that I may see the wondrous Things of thy Law and Gospel; so we should with Abraham, Gen. xv. 14. Lift up our Eyes now and look.

When the Lamb that had been flain had taken the Book, and was going to open the Seals, St. John, who had the Honour to be a Witness in Vision of the Solemnity, was loudly call'd by one of the

four

it

as

to

cr

W

D

no

on

an

We

and

ly

Blo

ftil.

anc

us i

Jefi

Sat

fort

ed

fort

Sights to be feen at the Lord's Supper. 171 four living Creatures to come and fee, Rev. vi. 3, 5, 7. The fame is the Call given to us, when in this Sacrament there is a Door open'd in Heaven, and we are bidden to come up hither, Rev. iv. 1.

that had been flain opening the Seals. This is the general Idea we are to have of the Ordinance. We would have thought ourfelves highly favour'd indeed, and beloved Disciples, if we had seen it in Vision as John did; behold we are all invited to

fee it in a Sacramental Representation.

1. In this Ordinance is shew'd us the Lamb as it had been flain. John the Baptist pointed to him as the Lamb of God, and call'd upon his Followers to behold him, John i. 29. A Lamb defign'd for Sa crifice in order to the taking away the Sins of the World, a harmless, spotless Lamb; but John the Divine goes further, and fees him a Lamb flain, now facrificed for us in the outer Courts; and not only so, but appearing in the midst of the Throne, and of the four Beasts, and of the Elders, as if he were newly flain, bleeding afresh and yet alive, and lives for evermore, Rev. v. 6 .- i. 18. constantly presenting this Sacrifice within the Veil. The Blood of the Lamb always flowing, that it may still be sprinkled on our Consciences, to purify and pacify them, and may still speak in Heaven for us in that prevailing Intercession which the Lord Jesus ever lives to make there in virtue of his Satisfaction.

In this Ordinance the Lord's Death is shewed forth; 'tis shewed forth to us, that it may be shewed forth by us. Jesus Christ is here evidently set forth crucified among us, Gal. iii. 1. that we may all

I 2

anish h

on the folia, is find the four

of

xt

u-

ay

re-

use tht

ght

the

ing

me-

ance

rs a will

As

nce, Eyes

and

with open Face behold as in a Glass the Glory of God in the Face of Christ. Thus as Christ was the Lamb slain from the Foundation of the World, in the Types and Prophecies of the Old Testament, and the Application of his Merits to the Saints that lived then; so he will be the Lamb slain to the End of the World, in the Word and Sacraments of the New Testament, and the Application of his Merits to the Saints that are now, and shall be in every Age. Still he is seen as a Lamb that had been slain, for this Sacrifice doth not, like the Old Testament Sacrifices, decay and wax old.

This is the Sight, the great Sight we are here to fee, the Bush burning, and yet not consum'd, for the Lord is in it, his People's God and Saviour. The Wounds of this Lamb are here open before us: Come, see in Christ's Hands the very Print of the Nails, fee in his Side the very Marks of the Spear. Behold him in his Agony, sweating as if it had been great Drops of Blood falling to the Ground; then accommodating himself to the Work he had undertaken; couching between two Burdens, and bowing his Shoulder to bear them. Behold him in his Bonds, when the Breath of our Nostrils, the anointed of the Lord, was taken in their Pits, and he was bound that we might go out free. Behold him at the Bar, profecuted and condemned as a Criminal, because he was made Sin for us, and had undertaken to answer for our Misdemeanours. Behold him upon the Cross, enduring the Pain, and despising the Shame of the accursed Tree. Here's his Body broken, his Blood shed, his Soul pour'd out unto Death; all his Sufferings, with all their Aggravations, are here in such a Manner as the

Divine

G

if

ri

V

us

in

ou

pe

Cip

we

in

oth

Re

vei

to

ble

ask

tho

Divine Wisdom saw sit, by an instituted Ordi-

nance represented to us, and set before us.

n

d

to

ne

he

S:

he

ar.

en

ac-

in-

ind

im

the

and

old

as a

had

urs.

and

ere's

their

the ivine

2. In this Ordinance is shew'd us the Lamb that was flain, opening the Seals of the everlasting Gospel; not only discovering to us the Glories of the Divine Light, but dispensing to us the Graces of the Divine Love: opening the Seals of the Fountain of Life, which had been long as a Spring shut up, and rolling away the Stone, that from thence we may draw Water with joy: Opening the Seals of the Book of Life, that Things hid from Ages and Generations might be manifested unto us, and we might know the Things which are freely given us of God: Opening the Seals of God's Treasures, the unsearchable riches of Christ, which would have been feal'd up for ever from us, if he had not found out a Way to supply and enrich us out of them; Opening the Seals of Heaven's Gates, which had been shut and sealed against us, and confecrating for us a new and living Way into the Holiest, by his own Blood. This is a glorious Sight, and that which cannot but raise our Expectations of fomething further: This is the principal Sight given us in this Ordinance, but when we view this accurately, we shall find there is that in it which Eye bath not seen, nor Ear heard.

2. In particular, we are here call'd to see many other Things which we may infer from this general Representation of the Sufferings of Christ. 'Tis a very fruitful Subject, and that which will lead us to the Consideration of divers Things very profitable. When we come to this Sacrament, we should ask ourselves the Question which Christ put to those that had been John's Hearers, What went

I 3

Sights to be feen at the Lord's Supper. 174

ye out for to see? What do we come to the Lord's Table to see? We come to see that, which if God gives us the Eye of Faith to discern, will be very affecting. Let this Voice therefore be still found-

ing in our Ears, Come and see.

1. Come and see the Evil of Sin. This we are concern'd to fee, that we may be truly humbled for our Sins past; and may be firmly engag'd by Resolution and Holy Watchfulness against Sin for the future. 'Twas for our Transgressions that Christ was thus wounded, for our Iniquities that he was bruised; know therefore, O my Soul, and see that it is an evil Thing, and bitter, that thou hast for saken the Lord thy God, and that my Fear is not in thee, faith the Lord God of Hosts, Jer. ii. 19. That was a great Provocation to God, which nothing would atone for but fuch a Sacrifice; a dangerous Difease to us, which nothing would heal but such a Medicine; This is thy Wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine Heart, Jer. iv. 18.

(1.) Here Sin appears Sin, and by the Cross of Christ, as well as by the Command of God, it becomes exceeding finful, Rom. vii. 13. The Malignity of its Nature was very great, and more than we can conceive or express; for it had made such a Breach between God and Man, as none less than he who was both God and Man could repair; none less than he durst undertake to be made Sin for us, to become Surety for that Debt, and Interceffor for fuch Offenders. 'Twas impossible that the Blood of Bulls and Goats Should take away Sins; the Stain was too deep to be wash'd out so; Sacrifice and Offering God did not desire, would not accept as sufficient to purge us from it: No, the

Son

31

ir

h

W

217

ce

ar th

G

hi

th

th

m In

w th Son of God himself must come to put away Sin by the Sacrifice of himself, or it will for ever separate

between us and God.

e

d

y

1

ft

as

at

en

20,

as

ld

)i-

a

it-

8.

of

e-

g.

an

ch

an

one

for

er-

the

ns;

Sa-

not

the

Son

(2.) Here Sin appears Death, and in the Cross of Christ shews itseif exceeding burtful. Behold my Soul, and fee what Mischief Sin makes, by observing how dear it cost the Redeemer when he undertook to fatisfy for it; how he sweat and groan'd, bled and died, when the Lord laid upon bim the Iniquities of us all! Look on Sin thro' this Glass, and it will appear in its true Colour, black and bloody, nothing can be more fo. The fatal Consequences of Sin are seen more in the Sufferings of Christ than in all the Calamities that it has brought upon the World of Mankind. what a painful, what a shameful Thing is Sin, which put our Jesus to so much Pain, to so much Shame then, when he bore our Sins in his own Body upon the Tree!

See this (my Soul) with Application: 'Twas thy Sin, thy own Iniquity, that lay so heavy upon the Lord Jesus, when he cried out, my Soul is exceeding forrowful, even unto Death. 'Twas thy Pride and Passion, thy Worldliness and Uncleanness, the carnal Mind in thee, which is Enmity against God, that crown'd him with Thorns, and nail'd him to the Cross, and laid him for a Time under the Sense of God's withdrawing from him. Is this fo? And shall I ever again make a Mock at Sin? Ever again make a light Matter of that which Christ made so great a Matter of? God forbid! Is it a small Thing to weary Man; but have I by my Sin wearied my God also, Isa. vii. 13. Have I made him thus to serve, thus to suffer by my Sins? Isa, xliii. 24. 14 And And shall I ever be reconciled to Sin again? Or shall I ever think a favourable Thought of it any more? No, by the Grace of God I never will. The carnal Pleasure and worldly Profit that Sin can promise me, will never balance the Pain and

Shame that it put my Redeemer to.

Meditate Revenge (my Soul) a holy Revenge, fuch a Revenge as will be no Breach of the Law of Charity; fuch a Revenge as is one of the Fruits of godly Sorrow, 2 Cor. vii. 11. If Sin was the Death of Christ, why should not I be the Death of Sin? When David lamented Saul and Jonathan, who were flain by the Archers of the Philistines, I Sam. xxxi. 3. it is said, 2 Sam. i. 18. be taught the Children of Judah the Use of the Bow, that they might avenge the Death of their princes upon their Enemies; let us thence receive Instruction: my Sin crucify Christ? And shall not I crucify it? If it be ask'd, Why, what Evil has it done? Say it cost the Blood of the Son of God to expiate it; and therefore cry out so much the more, Crucify it, crucify it. And thus all that are Christ's, have in some Measure crucified the Flesh, Gal. v. 24. As Christ died for Sin, so must we die to Sin.

2. Come and see the Justice of God. Many Ways the Great Judge of the World hath made it to appear that he hates Sin, and both by the Judgments of his Mouth in the written Word, and the Judgments of his Hand in the Course of his Providence, he hath reveal'd his Wrath from Heaven against all Ungodliness and Unrighteousness of Men: 'Tis true that he is gracious and merciful, but it is as true that God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth, Nah. i. 2. God, even our God, is a con-

fuming.

Sun

hi:

Se

pr

m

th

ou.

fpi

ing H

the

Co

fu

in

W

of

of

fu

th

ho

hi

ce

bi

to

In

of

CO

in

W

m

funing Fire, and will reckon for the Violation of his Laws, and the Injuries done to his Crown and Dignity. The Tenour of the Scripture from the Second of Genefis to the last of the Revelation proves this: The Soul that finneth, it shall die. In many remarkable Punishments of Sin, even in this Life, 'tis written as with a Sun-beam, so that he that runs may read, that the Lord is righteous, 2 Chron. xii. 6.

But never did the Justice of God appear so confpicuous, so illustrious, as in the Death and Sufferings of Jesus Christ set before us in this Ordinance. Here his Righteousness is like the great Mountains, though his Judgments are a great Deep, Psal. xxxvi. 6. Come and see the Holy God shewing his Displeasure against Sin in the Death of Christ, more than in the Ruin of Angels, the Drowning of the Old World, the Burning of Sodom, the Destruction of Jerusalem, nay, more than in the Torments

of Hell, all Things confider'd.

in

d

of

of

th

13

10

m.

be

ht

e-

id

fy

ay

ıt;

ify

ve

A₃

ny

it

g-

nd

his

a-

of ul,

ord

211-

ing

(1.) God manifested his Justice, in demanding fuch Satisfaction for Sin as Christ was to make by the Blood of his Cross. Hereby he made it to appear how great the Provocation was which was done him by the Sin of Man; that not only fuch an excellent Person must be chosen to intercede for us, but his Sufferings and Death must be insisted on to atone for us. Sin being committed against an infinite Majesty, seems by this to have in it a kind of infinite Malignity, that the Remission of it could not be procured, but by a Satisfaction of infinite Value. If mere Mercy had pardon'd Sin, without any Provision made to answer the Demands of injured Justice, God had declar'd his 1.5 GoodGoodness; but when Jesus Christ is set forth to be a Propitiation for Sin, and God has pleas'd to put himself to so vast an Expence for the faving of the Honour of his Government, in the Forgiveness of Sins, this declares his Righteousness; it declares, I say, at this Time his Righteousness. See what an Emphasis the Apostle lays upon this, Rom. iii. 25, 26.

Sin had wrong'd God in his Honour, for he cannot otherwise be wrong'd by any of his Creatures; in breaking the Law we dishonour God; we fin and come short of his Glory. For this Wrong Satisfaction must be made; that which first offers itself is the eternal Ruin of the Sinner; currat Lex; let the Sentence of the Law be executed, and thereby God may get him Honour upon us, in lieu of that he should have had from us, Exod. xiv. 17. But can no Expedient be found out to fatisfy God, and yet fave the Sinner? Is it not possible to offer an Equivalent? Will the Lord be pleas'd with thousands of Rams, or ten thousand Rivers of Oil? Shall we give our First born for our Transgression, the Fruit of our Body for the Sin of our Soul? No, these are not tantamount: No Submissions, Sorrows, Supplications, Services, or Sufferings of ours, can be look'd upon as a valuable Confideration for the Righteous God to proceed upon, in forgiving fuch Injuries, and reftoring fuch Criminals to his Favour; the best we do is imperfect; the utmost we can do is already owing: Here therefore the Lord Jesus interposeth, undertakes to make a full Reparation of the Injury done to God's Glory by Sin; clothes himself with our Nature, and becomes Surety for us, as Paul for Onesimus, Phil. 18, 19. If they have wronged thee, or

owe

020

I

v.

ou

on G

C

be

H

it

bi

no hi

aff

hi

2

G

le

D

Si

Fi

tr

hi

fai

Se

Si

By

he

Si

H

Sights to be seen at the Lord's Supper.

179

owe thee aught, put that on mine Account. I have written it with mine own Hand, with my own Blood I will repay it. He was made Sin for us, 2 Cor. v. 21. a Curse for us, Gal. iii. 13, an Offering for out Sin, Isa liii. 10. he bore our Sins in his own Body on the Tree, I Pet. ii. 24. and thus the Justice of God was not only satisfied, but greatly glorified. Come and see how bright it shines here.

(2.) God manifested his Justice in dealing as he did with bim, who undertook to make Satisfaction. Having laid upon him the Iniquity of us all, he laid it home to him, for it pleased the Lord to bruise bim, and to put bim to Grief. Ifa. liii. 10. He was not only despised and rejetted of Men, who knew him not, but he was stricken, smitten of God, and afflitted. The ancient Way in which God testified: his Acceptance of Sacrifice, was by confuming them with Fire from Heaven, Lev. ix. 24... 2 Chron. vii. 1. 1 Kings xviii. 38. The Wrath of God which the Offerers deserved should have fallen upon them, fell upon the Offering; and so the Destruction of the Sacrifice was the Escape of the Sinner. Christ becoming a Sacrifice for us, the Fire of God's Wrath descended upon him, which troubled bis Soul, put him into an Agony, and made him cry out, My God, my God, why hast thou forfaken me? Come then and behold the Goodness and! Severity of God, Rom. xi, 22. Christ being made Sin for us, God did not spare bim, Rom. viii, 32... By the determinate Counsel and Fore-knowledge of God! he was delivered to them, who with wicked Hands crucified and flew him: Awake, O'Sword, the Sword of Divine Justice, furbish'd and bath'd in Heaven; awake against my Shepherd, and against the:

e

0

1

the Man that is my Fellow, faith the Lord of Hosts,

smite the Shepherd, Zech. xiii. 7.

Let us look on the Sufferinfts of Christ, and fay as he himself hath taught us, Luke xxiii. 31. If this be done in the green Tree, what shall be done in the dry? What was done to him, shews what should bave been done to us, if Christ had not interpos'd; and what will be done to us, if we reject him. this were done to the Son of God's Love, what shall be done to the Generation of his Wrath? If this were done to one that had but Sin imputed to him, who as he had no Corruptions of his own for Satan's Temptations to fasten upon, so he had no Guilt of his own for God's Wrath to fasten upon, who was as a green Tree, not apt to take Fire: What shall be done to those who have Sin inherent in them, which makes them as a dry Tree, combustible, and proper Fuel for the Fire of God's Wrath? If this were done to one that had done so much good, what shall be done to us that have done so little? If the Lord Jesus himfelf was put into an Agony by the Things which were done to him, was forrowful and very heavy, can our Hearts endure, or can our Hands be strong when God shall deal with us, Ezek. xxii. 14. Who would set the Briars and Thorns against him in Battle? From the Sufferings of Christ we may easily infer what a fearful thing it is to fall into the Hands of the living God, Heb. x. 31.

3. Come and see the Love of Christ. This is that which with a peculiar Regard we are to observe and contemplate in this Ordinance; where we see Christ and him crucified, we cannot but see the Love of Christ, which passeth Knowledge. When Christ did

the mine ho this has when the

Pa

us, for but his we Liz free us we gra nox by o ed a Proj yet by i fetcl was, wou forc' fend of th

Love

did but drop a Tear over the Grave of Lazarus, the Fews faid, See bow be loved bim, John xi. 36. much more Reason have we to say, when we commemorate the shedding of his Blood for us: See how he loved us. Greater Love bath no Man than this, to lay down his Life for his Friend. Thus Christ hath loved us; nay, he laid down his Life for us when we were Enemies. John xv. 13. Rom. v. 8. Herein is Love without Precedent, Love without Parallel. Come and fee the Wonders of this Love.

(1.) It was Free Love. Christ gave himself for us, and what more free than Gift? 'Twas free, for it was unask'd; nothing cry'd for this Mercy, but our own Misery; when no Eye pitied us, of his own Good-will he relieved us; faid to us, when we were in our Blood, Live; yea, he said to us, Live. That was a Time of Love indeed. 'Twas free, for it was unmerited; there was nothing in us defirable, nothing promising; the Relation we stood in to God as Creatures, did but aggravate our Rebellion, and make us the more obnoxious. As he could not obtain any Advantage by our Happiness, so he would not have sustained any Damage by our Misery: If there were no Profit in our Blood (which is pleaded, Pfal. xxx. 9.) yet for certain there would have been no Loss by it. No, but the Reasons of his Love were fetch'd from within him, as God's Love of Israel was, Deut. vii. 7, 8. He loved them because he would love them. "Twas free, for it was unforc'd: He willingly offer'd himself. Here am I, fend me. This Sacrifice was bound to the Horns of the Altar, only with the Cords of his own Love.

r e'

at

re

ee

ve ft

id

(2.) It was distinguishing Love. 'Twas Goodwill to fallen Man, and not to fallen Angels. He did not lay bold on a World of finking Angels, as their Tree fell so it lies, and so it's like to lie for ever; but on the Seed of Abraham he taketh hold, Heb. ii. 16. The Nature of Angels was more excellent than that of Man; their Place in the Creation higher, their Capacity for honouring God greater, and yet they were passed by. Man that sinned was pitied and helped, while Angels that sinned were not so much as spared. The deplorable State of Devils serves as a Foil to set off the blessed State of the Ransomed of the Lord.

Love humble itself and stoop so low as the Love of Christ did: 'Twas great Condescension, that he should pitch bis Love upon Creatures so mean, Man that is a Worm, the Son of Man that is a Worm, fo near a-kin to the Brutal Part of the Creation, especially since the Fall, that one would think he should rather be the Scorn than the Love of the Spiritual and purely Intellectual World; yet this is the Creature that's chosen to be the Darling of Heaven, and in whom Wisdom's Delights are, Prov. viii. 31. But especially that in prosecution of this Love, he should bumble bimself as he did. Humble himself to the Earth in his Incarnation; humble himself on the Earth in Meanness of his Life;

(3.) It was condescending Love. Never did:

(4.) Twas expensive Love. His washing the Feet of his Disciples is spoken of as an Act of Love to them, John xiii. 1. and that was conde-

humble himself into the Earth, when he went to

the Grave, the Place where Mankind appears un-

der the greatest Mortification and Disgrace.

Scending

Sce

us

m

Be

an

Son

ga R

w

T

R

lx

cu

th

to

L

pli

 D_{i}

kn

his

wh

his

for

had

T

wil

not

and

we

Sinis

as 1

Wit

scending Love, but not costly like this. He lov'd us and bought us, and paid dear for us, that we might be unto him a purchas'd People, I Pet. ii. 9. Because he loved Israel, he gave Men for them, and People for their Life, even Egypt for their Ransom, Isa. xliii. 3, 4. But because he loved us, he gave himself for us, even his own Blood for the Ranfom of our Souls.

(5.) 'Twas frong Love, strong as Death, and which many Waters could not quench, Cant. viii. 6, 7. This was the Greatness of bis Strength, in which the Redeemer travelled, who is mighty to fave, Isa. lxiii. 1. 'Twas strong to break thro' great Difficulties, and trample upon the Discouragements. that lay in his Way: When he had this Baptism to be baptized with, this Baptism of Blood, 'twas. Love that faid, How am I straitned till it be accomplish'd? Luke xii. 50. 'Twas Love that faid, With Defire have I defired to eat this Paffover, which he knew was to be his last. 'Twas the Strength of his Love that reconciled him to the bitter Cup which was put into his Hand, and made him wave his Petition, that it might pass from him, which, for aught we know, if we had infifted upon, it had been granted, and the Work undone.

(6.) 'Twas an everlasting Love, Jer. xxxi. 3. 'Twas from Everlasting in the Counsels of it, and will be to Everlasting in the Consequences of it; not like our Love, which comes up in the Night, and perisheth in a Night. He loved to the End, and went on with his Undertaking till he faid, It is finished. Never was there such a constant Lover as the bleffed Jesus, whose Gifts and Callings are

without Repentance.

e.

S

0

10

ne

of

le-

ng

4. Come and fee the Conquest of Satan. this is a very pleafing Sight to all those who thro' Grace are turn'd from the Power of Satan unto God, as it was to the Israelites when they had newly shaken off the Egyptian Yoke, to see their Taskmasters and Pursuers dead upon the Sea-shore, Exod. xiv. 30. Come and see our Joshua discomfiting the Amalekites, our David with a Sling and a Stone vanquishing the proud Goliah, who not only himself basely deserted, but then boldly defied the Armies of the living God. Come and fee not Michael and his Angels, but Michael himself: Michael our Prince, who trod the Wine-press alone, entering the Lists with the Dragon and his Angels, and giving them an effectual Overthrow: The Seed of the Woman, though bruised in the Heel, yet breaking the Serpent's Head, according to that ancient Promise made unto the Fathers, Gen. iii. 15. Come and fee the great Redeemer not only making Peace with Earth, but making War with Hell; dispossessing the strong Man armed, spoiling Principalities and Powers, making a Shew of them openly, and triumphing over them in his Cross, Col. ii. 15.

Come and see Christ triumphing over Satan at his Death. Though the War was in Heaven, Rev. xii. 7. yet some Fruits of the Victory even then appeared on Earth. Tho' when Christ was in the Extremity of his Sufferings, there was Darkness over all the Land, which gave the Powers of Darkness all the Advantage they could wish for; yet he beat the Enemy upon his own Ground. Satan (some think) terrified Christ in his Agony, but then he kept Possession of his own Soul, and sted-

t t

dily

dil Ui int im an

ter mig tan

and

rea bu

the

bis war ving Doc

leng felf In h

19. at t

are

and Dea

all t

thing to fa dily adher'd to his Father's Will, and to his own Undertaking: So he baffled Satan. Satan put it into the Heart of Judas to betray bim; but in the immediate Ruin of Judas, who prefently went and bang'd himself, Christ triumphed over Satan, and made a Shew of him openly. Satan tempted Peter to deny Christ, desiring to have him, that he might fift him as Wheat, but by the speedy Repentance of Peter, who with a Look from Christ went out and wept bitterly, Christ triumphed over Satan, and baffled him in his Defigns Satan was ready to swallow up the Thief upon the Cross; but Christ rescued him from the Gates of Hell, and raifed him to the Glories of Heaven, and thereby spoiled Satan, who was as a Lion disappointed of his Prey.

Come and see Christ triumphing over Satan by his Death; the true Samson, that did more towards the Ruin of the Philistines dying than living: See Judg. xvi. 23. Having by his Life and Doctrine destroyed the Works of the Devil; at length, by his Death, he destroyed the Devil himfelf, that had the Power of Death, Heb. ii. 14. In him was fulfill'd the Blessing of God, Gen. xlix. 19. A Troop shall overcome him, but he shall overcome at the last; and through him that loved us we

are Conquerors, yea, more than Conquerors.

3

1.

11

d,

of

S,

at

V.

en

he

10/5

k-

yet

tan

but

ed-

dily

(1.) Christ by dying made Atonement for Sin, and so conquer'd Satan. By the Merit of his Death he satisfied God's Justice for the Sins of all that should believe in him; and if the Judge remit the Sentence, the Executioner hath nothing to do with the Prisoner. We were ready to fall under the Curse, to be made an Anathema,

that

that is, to be deliver'd unto Satan: Christ said, Upon me be the Curse; this blotted out the Handwriting that was against us, took that out of the Way, nail'd that to the Cross, and so Satan is spoil'd. Who shall condemn? It is Christ that died, Rom. viii. 33.

34. When God forgives the Iniquity of his People, he brings back their Captivity, Psal. lxxxv. 1, 2. If we shall not come into Condemnation, we are sav'd

from coming into Execution.

(2.) Christ by dying feal'd the Gospel of Grace, and purchas'd the Spirit of Grace, and so conquer'd Satan. The Spirit acting by the Gospel as the Instrument, and the Gospel animated by the Spirit as the Principal, are become mighty to the pulling down of Satan's strong holds. Thus a Foundation is laid for a Believer's Victory over the Temptations and Terrors of the Wicked One. Christ's Victory over Satan is our Victory, and we overcome him by the Blood of the Lamb, Rev. xii. 11. Thus Kings of Armies did flee apace, and even they that tarried at Home, and did themselves contribute nothing to the Victory, yet divide the Spoil, Psal. Ixviii. 12. Christ having thus trodden Satan under our Feet, he calls to us, as Joshua to the Captains of Israel, Josh. x. 24. Come near, put your Feet upon the Necks of these Kings: Resist the Devil, and he shall flee from you, for he is a conquered Enemy.

of the Value of a Thing by the Price which a wife Man that understands it gives for it. He that made Souls, and had Reason to know them, provided for their Redemption, not corruptible Things, as Silver and Gold, but the precious Blood

of i a P van not cou to t OWI Th upo nifie divi Dea its Rai to a fhor of C

put
our
hun
by
ano
felve
the
fuch

1

and ther Rig

base

ther such of n

J

0

d

d

it

g

n

I.

1-

1,

171

10

ut

be

1-

se se

at

0-

ile

od

of

of his own Son, See 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. 'Twas not a Purchase made bastily, for it was the Contrivance of infinite Wisdom from Eternity; 'twas not made for Necessity, for he neither needed us, nor could be benefited by us; but thus he was pleas'd to teach us what Account we should make of our own Souls, and their Salvation and Happiness. The Incarnation of Christ put a great Honour upon the human Nature; never was it so dignified as when it was taken into Union with the divine Nature in the Person of Immanuel; but the Death and Sufferings of Christ add much more to its Value, for he laid down his own Life to be the Ransom of ours, when nothing else was sufficient to answer the Price. Lord, what is Man, that he should be thus visited, thus regarded! That the Son of God should not only dwellamong us, but die for us!

Now, (1.) Let us fee this, and learn how to put a Value upon our own Souls, not fo as to advance our Conceit of ourselves, (nothing can be more humbling and abasing than to see our Lives sold by our own Folly, and redeem'd by the Merit of another) but so as to increase our Concern for ourselves, and our own Spiritual Interests. the Souls, the precious Souls which Christ put luch a Value upon, and paid fuch a Price for, debase and undervalue themselves so far as to become Slaves to Satan, and Drudges to the World and the Flesh? We are bought with a Price, and therefore we not only injure the Purchaser's Right to us, if we alienate ourselves to another, but we reproach his Wisdom in paying Such a Price, if we alienate ourselves for a thing of nought. 'Tis the Apostle's Argument against

Uncleanness, 1 Cor. vi, 20. and against making ourselves the Servants of Men, 1 Cor. vii, 23. Christ having purchas'd our Souls at such a Rate, we disparage them if we stake them to the Trisles of this World, or pawn them for the base and sordid Pleasures of Sin. Shall that Birthright be fold for a Mess of Pottage, which Christ bought with his own Blood? No, while we live let our Souls be our Darlings (as they are called, Psal. xxii. 20. and xxxv, 17.) for his sake to whom they were so dear. If Christ did and suffer'd so much to save our souls, let us not hazard the losing of them tho' it be to gain the whole World, Matt. xvi. 26.

(2.) Let us fee this, and learn how to put a Value upon the Sculs of others. This forbids us to do any Thing that may turn to the Prejudice of the Souls of others, by drawing them to Sin, or discouraging them in that which is good. Apostle lays a great Stress upon this Argument, against the Abuse of our Christian Liberty, to the Offence of others, Rom. xiv. 15. Destroy not him with thy Meat for whom Christ died; and again he urges it on the fame Occasion, I Cor. viii. 11. Shall not we deny ourselves, and our own Satisfaction, rather than occasion Guilt or Grief to them for whom Christ humbled himself, even to the Death of the Cross? Shall we slight those whom Christ put such a Value upon? Shall we set those with the Dogs of our Flock, whom Christ purchas'd with his own Blood, among the Lambs of his Flock? God forbid!

This also commands us to do all we can for the spiritual Welfare and Salvation of the Souls of others, Did Christ think them worth his Blood, Blood Care utim bide and not Chrither bis sonly them fer a Phil

to la men

6

only Recount whi grow it is the of a Post vile are

whe

whi

Blood, and shall not we think them worth our Care and Pains? Shall not we willingly do our utmost to save a Soul from Death, and thereby bide a Multitude of Sins, when Christ did so much and suffer'd so much to make it feasible? Shall not we pour out our Prayers for them, for whom Christ poured out his Soul unto Death? And bear them upon our Hearts whom Christ laid so near his? Blessed Paul, in Consideration hereof, not only made himself, the Servant of all, to please them for their Ediscation, but was willing to be offer'd upon the Sacrifice and Service of their Faith, Phil. ii. 17. and so to fill up what was behind of the Afflictions of Christ for his Bodies sake, Col. i. 24.

And if we be at any Time call'd upon, even to lay down our Lives for the Brethren, we must remember that in that, as well as in washing their Feet, Christ bath left us an Example, 1 John iii. 16.

6. Come and see the Purchase of the Blessings of the New Covenant. The Blood of Christ was not only the Ransom of our forfeited Lives, and the Redemption of our Souls from everlasting Misery, but it was the valuable Consideration, upon which the Grant of Eternal Life and Happiness is grounded. Christ's Death is our Life, that is, it is not only our Salvation from Death, but it is the Fountain of all our Joys, and the Foundation of all our Hopes. All the Comforts we have in Possession, and all we have in Prospess, all the Privileges of our Way, and all those of our Home, are the Blessed Fruits of that accursed Tree on which our Redeemer died.

1. See the Blood of Christ, the Spring from whence all the Blessings of the Covenant flow. That's

the

em a to of

es

id

e

ht

ır

al.

ey

ch

he it, he im

or

he
I.
isto

to ofe fet ift

for uls

bs

his od,

the Price of all our Pardons, we have Redemption thro' his Blood, even the Forgiveness of Sins, Ephes. i. 7. Without the shedding of Blood, that Blood, that precious Blood, there had been no Remission, That's the Purchase of the divine Favour which is our Life, we are made accepted only in the Beloved, Eph. i. 6. Peace is made, a Covenant of Peace fettled, and Peace fecur'd to all the Sons of Peace, by the Blood of his Cross, and not otherwife, Col. i. 20. That's the Price paid for the purchased Possession, that they which are call'd might receive the Promise of Eternal Inheritance, Heb. ix. 15. Christ was made a Curse for us, not only to redeem us from the Curse of the Law, but that we thro' him might inherit the Bleffing, Gal. iii. 13, 14. Thus out of the Eater comes forth Meat, and out of the Strong Sweetness. Behold, he shews us a Mystery.

2. See the Blood of Christ, the Stream in which all the Rlessings of the Covenant flow to us. Blood of Christ, as it is exhibited to us in this Ordinance, is the Vehicle, the Channel of Conveyance, by which all Graces and Comforts descend from Heaven to Earth. This Cup is the New Teftament in the Blood of Christ, and so it becomes a Cup of Bleffing, a Cup of Confolation, a Cup of Salvation: All the bidden Manna comes to us in this Dew. 'Tis the Blood of Christ, speaking for us, that pacifies an offended God: 'Tis the Blood of Christ, sprinkled on us, that purifies a defiled Conscience. As it was the Blood of Jefus that consecrated for us the new and living Way, and open'd the Kingdom of Heaven to all Believers, so it is by that Blood that we have Boldness to enter into the Holiest, Heb. x. 19, 20.

Come

of

he

fill

the

exp

us Ble

we

Sp

the

us

hav wit

Go

Lif

ma fee

who

wer whi

fer

pre:

Som

1

as I

140

ef.

d,

n.

ch

e-

of

of

er-

he

rbt

iX.

re-

we

13,

t of

ry.

nich

The

Or-

ey-

end

Teses a of us

king

the

s a 70-

Jay,

lie-

lness

ome

Come and fee how much we owe to the Death of Christ, the rich Purchases he made for us, that he might cause us to inherit Substance, and might fill our Treasures. Let this increase our Esteem of the Love of Christ, which was not only so very expensive to himself, but so very advantageous to us: Let this also enhance the Value of Covenant-Bleffings in our Eyes. The Bleffings of this Life we owe to the Bounty of God's Providence: but Spiritual Bleffings in Heavenly Things we owe to the Blood of his Son: Let these therefore be to us more precious than Rubies: Let these always have the Preference: Let us be willing to part with any thing rather than hazard the Favour of God, the Comforts of the Spirit, and Eternal Life, remembring what thefe cost. Let us never make light of Wisdom's Preparations, when we fee at what Rate they were brought in. To those who believe they are precious, for they know they were purchased with the precious Blood of Christ, which we undervalue as a common Thing, if we prefer Farms and Merchandise before Heaven and the present Earnests of it.

CHAP. IX.

Some Account of the precious Benefits which are to be received by Faith in this Ordinance.

IN the Lord's Supper we not only shew the Lord's Death, and see what is to be seen in it, as many, who, when he was upon the Cross stood, flood afar off beholding: No, we must there be more than Spectators, we must eat of the Sacrifice, and so partake of the Altar, 1 Cor. xi. 18. The Bread which came down from Heaven was not defigned merely for Shew-bread, Bread to be look'd upon: but for Houshold-bread, Bread to be fed upon: Bread to ffrengthen our Hearts, and Wine to make them glad; and Wisdom's Invitation is, Come, eat of my Bread, and drink of the Wine that I have mingled. Christ's feeding great Multitudes miraculoufly, more than once, when he was here upon Earth, was (as his other Miracles) fignificant of the spiritual Provision he makes in the everlafting Gospel, for the Support and Satisfaction of those that leave all to follow him: If we do not all eat, and be not all filled, abundantly satisfied with the Goodness of his House, it is our own Fault. Let not us then straiten and starve ourselves, for the Master of the Feast has not stinted us: He has not only invited us, and made Provision for our Entertainment, but he calls to us, as one that bids us heartily welcome, Eat, 0 Friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O Beloved; Cant. vi. 1.

All People are for what they can get: Here is fomething to be got in this Ordinance, if it be rightly improv'd, which will turn to our Account infinitely more than the Merchandise of Silver, or the Gain of fine Gold. Christ and all his Benefits are here not only fet before us, but offer'd to us; not only offer'd to us, but settled upon us, under certain Proviso's and Limitations; so that a Believer who fincerely confents to the Covenant, receives some of the present Benefits of i fort Gra Vifi

ticu Wel Wat we ! whi Oliv the wha pel the This take

> give the Ble that and Ma fon

veni I

For viii die ny j

ted in COI

of it in and by this Ordinance, both in the comfortable Experiences of Communion with God in Grace, and the comfortable Expectations of the

Vision and Fruition of God in Glory.

Gospel Ordinances in general (and this in particular, which is the Seal of Gospel Promises) are Wells of Salvation, out of which we may draw Water with Joy; Breasts of Consolation, from which we may suck and be satisfied; golden Pipes, thro' which the Oil of Grace is derived from the good Olive, to keep our Lamps burning. We receive the Grace of God herein in vain, if we take not what is here tender'd, Gospel Bleffings upon Gospel Terms. We are here to receive Christ Jesus the Lord, and fince with him God freely gives us all Things, Rom. viii. 32. we must with him by Faith take what he gives; all spiritual Blessings in Hea-

venly Things, by Christ Jesus.

e

.

-

0-

0

1;

15

be

nt

er,

e-

r'd

US,

nat

16-

fits of

First, Here we may receive the Pardon and Forgivenss of our Sins. This is that great Blossing of the New Covenant which makes way for all other Bleffings (removendo probibens) by taking down that Wall of Partition which separated between us and God, and binders good Things from us. 'Tis the Matter of that Promise, which comes in as a Reafon for all the rest, I will do so and so for them, For I will be merciful to their Unrighteousness, Heb. viii. 11 .- This is that great Bleffing which Christ died to purchase for us; his Blood was shed for many for the Remission of Sins; and perhaps he intimated this to be in a special Manner designed by him in his Sufferings when the first Word we find recorded, that he spoke after he was nailed to the Crois,

Cross was, Father, forgive them, Luke xxiii. 24; which feems to look not only to those that had an immediate Hand in his Death, but to those that are remotely accessary to it, as all Sinners are, tho

they know not what they do.

The everlasting Gospel is an Act of Indemnity; an Ast of Oblivion we may call it; for it is promis'd that our Sins and Iniquities be will remember no more: 'Tis indeed an Ast of Grace; Repentance and Remission of Sins is by it published in Christ's Name to all Nations. 'Tis proclaimed to the Rebels, that if they will lay down their Arms, acknowledge their Offence, return to their Allegiance, approve themselves good Subjects for the future, and make the Merits of him whom the Father hath appointed to be the Mediator, their Pleas in fuing out their Pardon, the offended Prince will be reconciled to them, their Attainder shall be revers'd, and they shall not only be restored to all the Privileges of Subjects, but advanced to the Honours and Advantages of Favourites. Now, it concerns us all to be able to make it out, that we are entitled to the Benefit of this Att, that we are qualified according to the Tenor of it, for the Favour intended by it, and if we be so indeed, in the Lord's Supper we receive that Pardon to us in particular, which in the Gospel is proclaimed to all in general. We do here receive the Atonement, as the Expression is, Rom. v. 11. God hath received it for the fecuring of his Honour, and we receive it for the securing of our Happiness and Comfort; we claim the Benefit of it, and defire to be justified and accepted of God for the fake of it. Ciois.

This

Ia

lifb

ple

the

hat

Red

laft

man

a fr

and

just

Tho

gref

cifu

their

Ben

prec

the .

of th

the .

grea

who

for i

nabl

Lore

be m

enou

com

man

E

I.

This Sacrament should therefore be receiv'd with a Heart thus lifting up itself to God: Lord, I am a Sinner, a great Sinner; I have done very foolibby: I have forfeited thy Favour, incurr'd thy Difpleasure, and deserve to be for ever abandon'd from thee. But Christ has died, yea, rather is rifen again, hath finish d Transgression, made an End of Sin, made Reconciliation for Iniquity, and brought in an everlasting Righteousness; he gave his Life a Ransom for many, and if for many, why not for me? In him a free and full Remission is promis'd to all penitent and obedient Believers; by him all that believe are justified, and to them there is no Condemnation. Thou, even thou art be that blottest out their Transgressions for thine own sake, and art gracious and merciful; nay, thou art faithful and just to forgive them their Sins. Lord, I repent, Ibelieve, and take the Benefit of those Promises, those exceeding great and precious Promises, which are to my Soul as Life from the Dead. I fly to this City of Refuge, I take hold of the Horns of this Altar: Here I bumbly receive the Forgiveness of my Sins through Jesus Christ, the great Propitiation, to whom I entirely owe it, and to whom I acknowledge myself infinitely indebted for it, and under the highest Obligations imaginable to love him and live to him. He is the Lord our Righteousness, so I accept him; let him be made of God to me Righteoufness, and I have enough, I am happy for ever.

1

1

-

11

C

it

ve:

re

2-

he

21-

lin

the

lit

e it

we

ied

his

Every Time we come to the Lord's Supper, we come to receive the Remission of Sins, that is,

1. A renewed Pardon of daily Trespasses. In many Things we offend daily, and even he that is K 2

C

to

re

Si

to

fr

T

IS.

W

to

D

ali

W

P

to

See

A

no

ca

of

ad

washed, that is in a justified State, needs to wash his Feet, John xiii. 10. And bleffed be God, there is a Fountain open'd for us to wash in, and Encouragement given to pray for Daily Pardon as duly as we do for Daily Bread. We have to do with a God that multiplies to pardon. Lord, the Guilt of fuch a Sin lies upon me like a heavy Burthen; I have lamented it, confess'd it, renew'd my Covenants against it, and now in this Ordinance I receive the Forgiveness of that Sin; and here it is faid to my Soul, The Lord bath put away thy Sin, thou shalt not die. Many a Fault I have been overtaken in fince I was last with the Lord at his Table, and having repented of them, I defire to apply the Blood of Christ to my Soul in a particular Manner, for the Forgiveness of them.

2. A Confirm'd Pardon of all Trespasses. I come here to receive further Affurances; of the Forgiveness of my Sins, and further Comfort arising from those Assurances I come to hear again that Voice of Joy and Gladness, which hath made many a broken Bone to rejoice; Son, Daughter, be of good Chear, thy Sins are forgiven thee. I come for the Father's Kiss to a returning Prodigal, which seals his Pardon so as to filence his Doubts and Fears. When God would by his Prophets speak comfortably to Sion, this he faith, Thy Warfare is accomplished, thine Iniquity is pardon'd, Ifa. xl. 2. And the Inhabitant shall not say, I am sick, that is, he shall see no Cause to complain of any outward Calamity, if his Iniquity be forgiven, Isa. xxxiii. 24. O that I might here have the white Stone of Absolution, Rev. ii. 17. and my Pardon written more legibly; O that Christ Christ would say to me as he did to that Woman, to whom much was already forgiven, Luke vii. 48. Thy Sins are forgiven. This is that I come to receive, O let me not go away without it!

Secondly, Here we may receive the Adoption of Sons. The Covenant of Grace not only frees us from the Doom of Criminals, but advanceth us to the Dignity of Children: Christ redeem'd us from the Curse of the Law, in order to this, that we might receive the Adoption of Sons, Gal. iv. 5. The Childrens Bread given us in this Ordinance, is, as it were, Livery and Seisin, to assure us of our Adoption upon the Terms of the Gospel, that if we will take God in Christ to be to us a Father, to rule and dispose of us, and to be fear'd and honour'd by us, he will take us to be his Sons and Daughters; Behold what manner of Love this is! Be astonished, O Heavens, and wonder, O Earth! Never was there fuch compassionate, fuch condescending Love! God here feals us the Grant both of the Privileges of Adoption, and the Spirit of Adoption.

1. Here's a Grant of the Privileges of Adoption feal'd to us. Here we are call'd the Children of God, and he calls himself our Father, and encourages us to call him so. Seemeth it to you a light Thing (said David, sam. xviii. 23.) to be a King's Son-in-law, seeing that I am a poor Man and lightly esteem'd? And shall it not seem to us a great Thing, an Honour infinitely above all those which the World can pretend to confer, for us (who are Worms of the Earth, and a Generation of Vipers; Children of Disobedience and Wrath by Nature) to be the adopted Children of the King of Kings? This K 3

Henour bave all the Saints, Nor is it an empty Title that is here granted us, but real Advantages

(

t

fl

1

0

1

1

1)

(

I

V

b

t

b

4

t

t

W

t

h

1

f

.(

of unspeakable Value.

The eternal God here faith it, and feals it to every true Believer. Fear not, I will be a Father to thee, an ever-loving, ever-living Father: Leave it to me to provide for thee, on me let all thy Burdens be cast, with me let all thy Cares be left, and to me let all thy Requests be made known. The young Lions shall lack and suffer bunger, but thou shalt want nothing that is good for thee, nothing that is fit for thee. My Wisdom shall be thy Guide, my Power thy Support, and underneath thee the everlasting Arms. As the tender Father pities bis Children, so will I pity thee, and spare thee as a Man spares bis Son that serves bim. Thou shalt have my Bleffing and Love, the Smiles of my Face, and the Kisses of my Mouth, and in the Arms of my Grace will I carry thee to Glory, as the nursing Father doth the fucking Child. Doth any Thing grieve thee? Whither should'st thou go with thy Complaint but to thy Father? Saying to him as that Child, 2 Kings iv. 9. My Head, my Head; and thou shalt find, that as one whom his Mother comforteth, so will the Lord thy God comfort thee. Doth any Thing terrify thee? Be not afraid, for I am thy God; when thou paffest thro' the Waters, I will be with thee; and thro' the Rivers, they shall not overflow thee. Art thou in Doubt? Consult me, and I will instruct thee in the Way that thou Shalt go, I will guide thee with mine Eye. Acknowledge me, and I will direct thy Steps. Dost thou offend? Is there Foolishness bound up in thy Heart? Thou may it expect fatherly Cortuting

Correction, I will chastife thee with the Rod of Mon, and with the Stripes of the Sons of Men, but my Loving-kindness will I not utterly take from thee, thine Afflictions shall not only consist with, but flow from Covenant Love; and but for a Season, when need is, shalt thou be in Heaviness.

I will be a Father to thee; and, Son, thou shalt be ever with me, and all that I have is thine; whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the World, or Life, or Death, or Things present, or Things to come, all are thine, as far as is necessary to thine Happiness; nor shall any thing ever be able to feparate thee from my Love. I will be a Father to thee, and then Christ shall be thy elder Brother, the Prophet, Priest, and King of the Family, as the First-born among many Bretbren. Angels shall be thy Guard, with the greatest Care and Tenderness shall they bear thee in their Arms as ministring Spirits charg'd to attend the Heirs of Salvation. Providence shall be thy Protector, and the Disposer of all thine Affairs for the best; so that whatever happens, thou may'ft be fure it shall be made to work for thy Good, tho'tas yet thou canst not fee how or which way. The Affurances of thy Father's Love to thee in his Promises, and Communion with him in his Ordinances, shall be thy daily Bread, thy continual Feast, the Manna that shall be rain'd upon thee, the Water out of the Rock that shall follow thee in this Wilderness, till thou come to Canaan.

n

e

it

u

e;

rt

ee

y

d

r-

Now art thou a Child of God; but it doth not yet appear what thou shalt be; when thou wast predestinated to the Adoption of Sons, thou wast design'd

ti

a

tl

G

B

t

S

n

1

. 1

designed for the Inheritance of Sons; if a Child, then an Heir. Thy present Maintenance shall be honourable and comfortable, and fuch as is fit for thee in thy Minority, while thou art under Tutors and Governors; but what is now laid out upon thee, is nothing in comparison with what is laid up for thee; an Inberitance incorruptible, undefiled, and that fades not away. If God be thy Father, no less than a Crown, a Kingdom, shall be thy Portion, and Heaven thy Home, where thou shalt be for ever with him : In thy Father's House there are many Mansions, and one for thee, if thou be his dutiful Child. 'Tis thy Father's good Plea-

fure to give thee a Kingdom.

2. Here's a grant of the Spirit of Adoption feal'd to us. As the giving of Christ for us was the great Promise of the old Testament, which was fulfill'd in the fulness of Time, so the giving of the Spirit to us is the great Promise of the New Testament, and a Promise that is sure to all the Seed: This Promise of the Father, which we have heard of Christ, we in this Ordinance wait for, Acts i. 4. And it follows upon the former, for wherever God gives the Privileges of Children, he will give the Nature and Disposition of Children; Regeneration always attends Adoption; Because ye are Sons, God bath fent forth the Spirit of his Son into your Hearts, Gal. iv. 6. Great Encouragement we have to ask this Gift, from the Relation of a Father, wherein God stands towards us: If earthly Parents know bow to give good Gifts to their Children, fuch as are needful and proper for 'em, much more shall our Heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that

that ask bim, Luke xi. 13. He will give the Spirit to teach his Children, and as their Tutor, to lead them into all Truth; to govern his Children, and as the best of Guardians, to dispose their Assections, while Providence disposes their Assertions for the best: He will give his Spirit to renew and sanctify them, and to make them meet for their Father's Service in this World, and their Father's Kingdom in a better World; to be the Guide of their Way, and the Witness of their Adoption, and to seal them to the Day of Re-

demption.

t

e

r

e

,

,

11

100

An Earnest of this Grant of the Spirit to all Believers in this Ordinance, Christ gave when in the first Visit he made to his Disciples after his-Refurrection, having shewed them bis Hands and bis Side, his pierced Hands, his pierced Side, (which in effect he doth to us in this Sacrament) he breathed on them, and said unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghoft, John xx. 22. What he faid to them he faith to all his Disciples, making them an Offer of this inestimable Gift, and bestowing it effectually on all Believers, who are all fealed with that Holy Spirit of Promise, Ephes. i. 13. Receive ye the Holy Ghost then, in the receiving of this Bread and Wine; the Graces of the Spirit, as Bread to strengthen the Heart; his Comforts, as Wine to make it glad. Be willing and defirous to receive the Holy Ghoft, let the Soul and all its Powers be put under his Operations and Influences: Lift up your Heads, O ye Gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting Doors, and then this King of Glory shall come in to all that invite him, and will bid him welcome.

But will God in very deed thus dwell with Men, with fuch Men upon Earth? And shall they become Temples of the Holy Ghoft? Shall he come upon them? Shall the Power of the Highest overshadow them? Shall Christ be formed in me a Holy Thing? Say then (my Soul) fay as the bleffed Wirgin did, Here I am, be it unto me according to this Word. I acknowledge myself unworthy the Being of a Man, having for often acted more like a Brute; much more unworthy the Dignity of a Son : I have been an undutiful rebellious Prodigal, I deserve to be turn'd out of Doors, abandon'd and difinherited, and forbidden my Father's House and Table; but who shall set Bounds to infinite Mercy, and to the Compaffions of the everlasting Father? If notwithstanding this he will yet again take me into his Family, and cloath me with the best Robe, tho'tis too great a Favour for me to receive, who am a Child of Disobedience, yet 'tis not too great for him to give, who is the Father of Mercies. To thee therefore, O God, I give up myfelf, I will from this Time cry unto thee, My Father, thou art the Guide of my Youth, Jer. iii. 4. Tho' I deserve not to be own'd as a bired Servant, I defire and hope to be own'd as an adopted Son. Be it unto thy Servant according to the Promife. ist Park no

Thirdly, Here we may receive Peace and Satisfaction in our own Minds. This is one of those precious Legacies Christ has left to all his Followers, and 'tis here in this Ordinance paid, or secured to be paid, to all those that are ready and willing to receive it; John xiv. 27. Peace I leave with you,

;Ol

tu

F

10

IOS N

n

W.

n

.

1

I

I

th

.0

my Peace I give unto you, fuch a Peace as the World can neither give nor take away. This is the Repose of the Soul in God; our Reconciliation to ourselves, arising from the Sense of our Reconciliation in God; the Conscience being purged from dead Works, which not only defile, but difturb and disquiet us. When the Spirit is pour'd out from high, then the Work of Righteousness is Peace, and the Effett of Righteousness, Quietness and Affurance for ever, Ifa. xxxii. 15, 17. The Guilt of Sin lays the Foundation of Trouble and Uncasiness; where that is remov'd by Pardoning Mercy, there is Ground for Peace; but there must be a further Act of the Divine Grace to put us in the actual Possession of that Peace: When he who alone can open the Ear to Confort as well as Discipline, makes us to bear Joy and Gladness; then the Storm ceaseth, and there is a Calm. The Mind that was diffurbed with the Dread of God's Wrath, is quieted with the Tokens of his Favour and Love. ence: and analysis

0

e

r

e

I

to

a

in

0

s,

0

0

u,

ny

This we should have in our Eye at the Lord's Table; here I am waiting to hear what God the Lord will speak, and hoping that he who speaks Peace to his People, and to his Saints, will speak that Peace to me, who make it the Top of my Ambition to answer the Character, and have the Lot of his People and Saints. This Peace we may here expect to receive for two Reasons.

1. Because this Ordinance is a Seal of the Promise of Peace; in it God assures us, that his Thoughts towards us are Thoughts of Peace, Jer. xxix. 11. and then ours towards ourselves may be so; we

K 6

are

:300

are here among his People, whom he hath promis'd to bless with Peace, Pfal. xxix. 11. and we may apply that Promise to ourselves, plead it, and humbly claim the Benefit of it. This is that Reft to the Soul which our Master hath promis'd to all those that come to him, and take his Yoke upon them, Matth. xi. 28, 29. and this Promise among the rest is here ratified as Yea and Amen in Christ. The Covenant of Grace is a Covenant of Peace, in the bleffed Soil of which Light is forwn for the Righteous, and Gladness for the upright in Heart, Pfal. xcvii. 11. And this Covenant of Peace, is that which Eternal Truth hath faid shall never be removed, but shall stand firm as a Rock, when the Everlasting Mountains shall melt like Wax, and the perpetual Hills shall bow, Isa. I. 10. Hath God so far consulted my present Repose, as well as my future Blis, that he hath provided not only for the Satisfaction of his own Justice, but for the Satisfaction of my Conscience; and shall I indulge my own Disturbance, and refuse to be comforted? No, welcome the promis'd Peace, the Calm fo long wished for; the desir'd Haven of a troubled Spirit toss'd with Tempests. Come, my Soul, and take Possession of this Canaan, by Faith enter into bis Rest, and let not thine own Unbelief exclude thee. Heb. iv. 3, 6, If the God of Peace himself speak Peace, though with a still small Voice, let that silence the most noisy and clamorous Objections of Doubts and Pears; and if be give Quietness, let not them make Trouble, Job xxxiv. 29.

1

(

1

t

h

b

I

4

W

tl

n

2. Because this Ordinance is an instituted Means of obtaining the Peace promis'd. As the Sacrifice was ordain'd to make Atonement for the Soul. so the Feast upon the Sacrifice was intended for the Satisfaction of the Soul, concerning the Atonement made to remove that Amazement and Terror which arose from the Consciousness of Guilt: This Ordinance is a Feast appointed for that Purpose. God doth here not only affare us of the Truth of his Promise to us, but give us an Opportunity of folemnizing our Engagements to him, and fealing it to be his; which is appointed not to fatisfy him (he that knows all Things, knows if we love him) but to fatisfy ourselves, that thus taking hold of the Hope fet before us, we may have strong Consolation. The Blood of Christ is in this Ordinance sprinkled upon the Conscience to pacify that, having been already sprinkled upon the Mercy Seat, to make Atonement there, fo making the Comers thereunto perfect, Heb. ix. 13, 14.

t

e

h

n

d

)-

ie h

n

et 6.

h

nd

ke

e-

When our Lord Jesus appear'd to his Disciples after his Resurrection, the first Word he said to them, was Peace he unto you, Luke xxiv. 36. And he saith the same to us in this Ordinance; Peace be to this House, Peace to this Heart. But the Disciples of Christ (like those there) are apt to be terrified and affrighted, supposing that they see a Spirit, or Apparition, ver 37. fearing that 'tis all but a Delusion, 'tis too good News to be true; what have they to do with Peace (think they) while their Corruptions, Follies, and Instrmities are so many? But Christ by this Sacrament checks those Fears, as there, ver. 38, 39. Why are ye troubled?

fo

tì

0

tl

tl

p

a

2

P

h

B

n

· e

iI

i.

I

(

t

f

Jp

p

17

a

R

bled? And why do Thoughts arise in your Hearts? Behold my Hands and my Feet. There's that in the Marks of the Nails which is dufficient to ftop the Mouth of Unbelief, and to heal the Wounds of a broken and contrite Spirit: There is Merit enough in Christ, tho' in us there is nothing but Meannels and Unworthinels. Such Confiderations this Ordinance offers, as have oft been found effectual, by the Grace of God, to ereate the Fruit of the Lips, Peace, and to restone Comfort to the Mourners, Ifa. Ivii. 18, 19. In it Chrift faith again, Peace be unto you, as he did, Jahn xx. 21. land fometimes a mighty Power hath gone along with that Word to lay a Storm, as did with that, Mark iv. 39. Peace, be ftill; fo that the Soul fo calm'd, so quieted, hath gone away, and said with Wonder, What manner of Man is this? for even the Winds and the Seas obey bim.

Fourthly, Here we may receive Supplies of Grace. Jesus Christ is in this Ordinance made of God to all Believers, not only Righteousness, but Sanstification; so we must receive bim, and having received him so, we must walk in bim. 'Tis certain we have as much need of the Influences of the Spirit to furnish us for our Duties, as we have of the Merit of Christ to atone for our Sins; and as much need of Divine Grace to carry an the good Work as to begin it. We are in ourselves not only ungodly, but without Strength, impotent in that which is good, and inclined to that which is evil, Rom. v. 6. and in the Lord alone bave we both Righteousness and Strength, Isa, xlv. 24. If therefore

fore we have it in him, hither we must come to have it from bim; for Gospel Ordinances (and this particularly) are Means of Grace, and the ordinary Vehicle in which Grace is convey'd to the Souls of Believers. Tho' God is not tyed to them, we are, and must attend them with an Expectation to receive Grace from God by them, and an entire Submission of Soul to the Operation and Conduct of that Grace. This Ordinance is as the Pool of Bethesda, which our weak and impotent Souls must lie down by, waiting for the moving of the Waters, as those that know there is a healing Virtue in them, which we may experience Benefit by as well as others. Here therefore we must fer ourselves, expecting and desiring the effectual Working of God's Grace in us, attending at Wisdom's Gates for Wisdom's Gifts, and endeavouring to improve the Ordinance to this End.

From the Fulness that is in Jesus Christ, in whom it pleas'd the Father that all Fulness should dwell, we are here waiting to receive Grace for Grace, John i. 16. thatis, Abundance of Grace, and of the Gift of Righteousness, Rom. v. 17. Where there is true Grace, there is Need of more, for the best are sanctified but in part; and there is a Defire of more, forgetting the Things which are behind, and reaching forth to those Things which are before, pressing towards Perfection; and there is a Promise of more, for to bim that bath, shall be given; and be that bath clean Hands, Shall be stronger and stronger. Therefore in a Sense of our own Necesities, and a Dependance upon God's Promises, llum we

1

e

t

n

S

we must by Faith receive and apply to ourselves the Grace offered us. What Things soever we desire according to the Will of God, if we believe that we receive them, our Saviour hath told us we shall have them. Mark xi. 24. According to thy Faith be it unto thee,

Reach forth a Hand of Faith therefore, and receive the promis'd Grace, both for the confirming of gracious Habits, and for the quickning of

gracious Acts.

1. Let us here receive Grace for the confirming of gracious Habits, that they may be more deeply rooted. We are conscious to ourselves of great Weakness in Grace; 'tis like a Grain of Mustard-feed, as a bruised Reed and smoaking Flan; we are weak in Knowledge, and apt to mistake; weak in our Affections, and apt to cool; weak in our Resolutions, and apt to waver: How weak is my Heart! But here's Bread that frengthens Man's Heart, fignifying that Grace of God which confirms the Principles, and invigorates the Powers of the Spiritual and Divine Life in the Souls of the Faithful. Come, my Soul, come eat of this Bread, and it shall strengthen thee, though perhaps thou may'st not be immediately sensible of this Strength receiv'd, the Improvement of Habits is not suddenly discern'd; yet through this Grace thou shalt find hereafter, that thy Path hath been like the sbining Light, which sbineth more and more.

We find there is much lacking in our Faith, in our Love, in every Grace; here therefore we

must

mt

fro

be

tha

mo

Tr

its

and

nai

th

flat

its

hir

all

Pa

do

11

In

er,

Ep

of

exe

M

ma

fin

Gr

fu

ing

ve. Pa

M

2

t ll

d

of

ig ly

at

1;

1;

r:

at

n-

)j-

all

:ft

th

d-

ou en

nd

in

we

must defire and hope, and prepare to receive from Christ such Gifts of the Holy Ghost as will be mighty through God to increase our Faith; that its Discoveries of Divine Things may be more clear and distinct, and its Assurances of the Truth of them more certain and confident; that its Confent to the Covenant may be more free and refolv'd, and its Complacency in the Covenant more sweet and delightful. And that which thus increaseth our Faith will be effectual to inflame our Love, and make that strong as Death in its Desires towards God, and Resolutions for him. We must here wait to be strengthened with all Might, by his Spirit in the inner Man, unto all Patience in fuffering for him, and Diligence in doing for him, and both with Joyfulness, Col. i. 11. We here put ourselves under the happy Influence of that exceeding great and glorious Power, which worketh mightily in them that believe, Eph. i. 19.

2. Let us here receive Grace for the quickning of gracious AEIs, that they may be more strongly exerted: We come to this Throne of Grace, this Mercy-Seat, this Table of our God, that here we may not only obtain Mercy to pardon, but may find Grace to belp in every time of need, Heb. iv. 16. Grace to excite us to, direct us in, and thoroughly furnish us for every good Word and Work, according as the Duty of every Day requires. 'Twas a very encouraging Word which Christ said to Paul, when he prayed for the Removal of that Messenger of Satan, which was sent to buffet bim, 2 Cor. kii. 6. My Grace is sufficient for thee, and all

the

H

4116

WI

th

fite

lan

W

fh

tic

th

Si

W

A

th

en

ho D

m

ca

Vi

0

to

177

fi

all true Believers may take the Comfort of it; what was faid to him is faid to all, whatever the Exigence of the Case is; they that commit themselves to the Grace of God with a sincere Resolution in every Thing to submit to the Gonduct and Government of that Grace, shall be enabled to do

all Things thro' Christ strengthening them.

Let a lively Faith here descend to Particulars, and receive this Grace with Application to the various Occurrences of the Christian Life. When I go about any Duty of solemn Worship, I find I am not sufficient of myself for it, not so much as to think one good Thought of myself, much less such a Chain of good Thoughts as is necessary to an acceptable Prayer, to the profitable Reading and Hearing of the Word, and the right Sanctification of a Lord's Day; but all our Sufficiency for these Services is of God, and of his Grace. That Grace I here receive, according to the Promise, and will always go forth, and go on in the Strength of it.

When an Opportunity offers itself of doing Good to others, to their Bodies, by relieving their Necessities, or contributing any way to their Comfort and Support; or to their Souls, by seasonable Advice, Instruction, Reproof, or other good Discourse, we must depend on this Grace for Ability to do it prudently, saithfully, and successfully, and so as to be accepted of God in it. I find I want Wisdom for these and such like Services, and for the ordering of all my Affairs; and whither shall I go for it but to Wisdom's Feast, whose Preparations are not only good for Food, and pleasant to the

he

n-0-

nd do

'S,

he

en

nd

ch

ess

to

ng ti-

or

fe,

th

ng

eir

n-

ole if-

ty

nd

or

all

12-

to the

the Eye, but greatly to be defired to make one wife: Here therefore I receive Christ Jesus the Lord, as made of God unto me Wisdom, Wisdom dwelling with Prudence, Wisdom to understand my Way, that Wisdom which in every doubtful Case is profitable to direct. Having many a Time pray'd Solomon's Prayer, for a wife and understanding Heart, I here receive the sealed Grant in answer to it, Wisdom and Knowlege are given thee, so much as shall be sufficient for thee in thy Place and Station, to guide thee in glorifying God, so as that thou may'st not come short of enjoying him.

When we are affaulted with Temptations to Sin, we find how weak and ineffectual our Refiftance hath often been; here therefore we receive Grace to fortify us against all those Assaults, that we may not be foil'd and overcome by them. All that in this Sacrament lift themselves under the Banner of the Captain of our Salvation, and engage themselves (as his faithful Soldiers) in a holy War against the World, the Flesh, and the Devil, may here be furnished with the whole Armour of God, and that Power of his Might, (as it is call'd, Ephef. vi. 10.) wherewith they shall be able to fland and withfland in the evil Day, Ephef. vi. 11, &c. I now receive from God and his Grace. Strength against such a Sin that hath often prevail'd over me, fuch a Temptation that hath oft been too hard for me; now therefore, O God, strengthen my Hands: Thro' God I shall do valiantly.

When we are burden'd with Affliction, we find it hard to bear up, we faint in the Day of Adversity, which is a Sign our Strength is small;

we grieve too much, and are full of Fears in a Day of Trouble, our Hearts many a time are ready to fail us; hither therefore we come to receive Grace sufficient for our Support under the Calamities of this present Time, (that whatever we lose, we may not lose our Comfort; and whatever we fuffer, we may not fink) Grace to enable us, whatever happens, to keep Possession of our own Souls, by keeping up our Hope and Joy in God, that when Flesh and Heart fail, we may find God the Strength of our Heart; and if he be fo, as the Day is, so shall the Strength be, Deut. xxxiii. 25. Such Affurances are bere given to all Believers, of God's Presence with them in all their Afflictions, and of the Concurrence of all for their Good, that, being thus encourag'd, they have all the Reason in the World to say, Welcome the Will of God; nothing can come amifs.

We know not how we may be call'd on to bear our Testimony to the Truths and Ways of God in suffering for Righteonsness sake; we are bid to count upon them, and to prepare for them. We must in this Ordinance saithfully promise that (however we may be try'd) we will never forsake Christ, nor turn from following after bim; tho' we should die with bim, yet will we not deny bim: But we have no Reason to conside in any Strength of our own, for the making good of this Promise; nor can we pretend to such a Degree of Resolution, Steddiness, and Presence of Mind, as will enable us to encounter the Difficulties we may meet with. Peter, when he shamed himself, warned us to take beed lest we fall, when we think we stand:

Here

Her

Tria

the

Dea

may

cani

are

port

that

neve

need

thei

carr

and Pro

my

Dea

of

Ha

the

Ma

ag

tern

Cerall

the

are

Kin

Here therefore we must receive Strength for such Trials, that we may overcome them by the Blood of the Lamb; and by not loving our Lives unto the Death, and that the Prospect of none of these Things

may move us.

re

a-

ve

er

5,

un

d.

od

be

5.

of

is,

d,

of

ear

od

to Ne

nat ike

we

But

of se;

lu-

en-

eet

to

ere

Lastly, How near our great Change may be we cannot tell, perhaps nearer than we imagine; we are not fure that we shall live to see another Opportunity of this kind; but this we are fure of, that it is a serious Thing to die, 'tis a Work we never did, and when we come to do it, we shall need a Strength we never had. In this Sacrament therefore, from the Death of Christ, we must fetch in Grace to prepare us for Death, and to carry us fafely and comfortably through that dark and difmal Valley. I depend not only upon the Providence of God to order the Circumstance of my Removal hence for the best to me, but upon the Grace of God to take out the Sting of Death, and then to reconcile me to the Stroke of Death; and to enable me to meet Death's Harbinger, and bear its Agonies not only with the Constancy and Patience that becomes a wife Man, but with the Hope and Joy that becomes a good Christian.

Fiftbly, Here we may receive the Earnests of Eternal Bliss and Joy. Heaven is the Crown and Centre of all the Promises, and the Perfection of all the Good contain'd in them, all the Blessings of the New Covenant have a Tendency to this, and are in order to it. Are we predestinated? 'Tis to the Inheritance of Sons: Call'd? 'Tis to his Kingdom and Glory: Sanctified?' Tis that we may be made meet for the Inheritance; and corought to the self same Thing. This therefore we should have in our Eye, in our Covenant and Communion with God, that eternal Life which God that cannot lie promiseth. We must receive the Spirit in his Graces and Comforts, as the Earnest of our Inberitance, Eph. i. 14. 2 Cor. i. 22. ch. v. 5. They who deal with God must deal upon trust for a Happiness in Reversion, a Recompence of Reward to come; must forsake a World in Sight, and prefent, for a World out of Sight, and future. All Believers confent to this; they lay up their Treasure in Heaven, and hope for what they fee not. This they depend upon; and in Prospect of it they are willing to labour, and fuffer, to deny themselves, and take up their Cross, knowing that Heaven will make amends for all, the' they may be Lofers for Christ, they shall not be Losers by bim in the End; this is the Bargain: In the Lord's Supper Christ gives us Earnest upon this Bargain, and what we receive there we receive as Earnest. An Earnest not only confirms the Bargain, and fecures the Performance of it, but is itself Part of Payment, tho' but a small Part in Comparison with the full Sum:

We here receive the Earnest of our Inheritance, that is,

Grant of it is here seal'd and deliver'd by the King of Kings, Teste meipso. God here saith to me as he did to Abraham, Gen: xiii. 14. List up thine Eyes now, and look from the Place where thou art. Take a View

eteri Hor and Wo Eve Sure which can ever of th you and bim fhar unto as if Liw eat will lasti Ext XI. offe rich this it: that

Viev

e a cter

shou

ranc

Wo

View of the beavenly Canaan, that Land which eternally flows with better things than Milk and Honey, Immanuel's Land; open an Eye of Faith, and behold the Pleasures and Glories of that World, as they are describ'd in Scripture, such as Eye bath not seen, nor Ear heard; and know of a Surety, that all the Land which thou feeft, and that which is infinitely more and better than thou can'ft conceive, to thee will I give it, to thee for ever: Fear not, little Flock, fear not, ye little ones of the Flock, it is your Father's good Pleasure to give you the Kingdom: Follow Christ, and serve him, and you shall be for ever with him : Continue with bim now in his Temptations, and you shall shortly share with him in his Glories: Only be faithful unto Death, and the Crown of Life is as fure to you. as if it were already upon your Heads. Here's Livery and Seisin upon the Deed: Take this and eat it, take this and drink it; in token of this, I will be to thee a God, (that is) a perfect and everlasting Happiness, such as shall answer the vast Extent and Compass of that great Word, Heb. xi. 16.

1

1

t

d

)

DA

e

S

t

en

A

e

115

2,

1

g

IS

es

a w

Come now, my Soul, and accept the Security offer'd; the Inheritance secur'd is unspeakably rich and invaluable; the Losses and Sufferings of this present Time are not worthy to be compar'd with it; the Title is good, 'tis a purchas'd Possession, he that grants it hath Power over all Flesh, that he should give eternal Life, John xvii. 2. The Assurances are unquestionably valid (not only the Word and Oath, but the Writing and Seal of the eternal God) in the Scriptures and Sacraments.

Here's

Sha

Ma

Pa

me

we

bet

Sig

and

be

rec

to

pre

bu

ho

and

no

me

T

no

to

nic

an

Fi

fee

th

ev

H

ho

fo

ha

of

tu

Here's that, my Soul, which thou may'st venture thyself upon, and venture thine all for; do it then, do it with a holy Boldness: Lay bold on Eternal Life, lay fast hold on it, and keep thy Hold: Look up, my Soul, look as high as Heaven, the highest Heavens; look forward, my Soul, look as far forward as Eternity, and let Eternal Life, Eternal Joy, Eternal Glory, be thine Aim in thy Religion, and resolve to take up with nothing short of these. God hath been willing more abundantly to shew to the Heirs of Promise the Immutability of his Counsel, and therefore hath thus confirm'd it, so as to leave no room for doubting, that by all these immutable Things, in which it is impossible for God to lie, we might have strong Consolation, who have fled for Refuge, to lay bold on the Hope fet before us, Heb. vi. 17, 18. Take him at his Word then, and build thy Hope upon it: Be not faitbless, but believing; be not careless, but industrious. Here's a Happiness worth striving for: Run with Patience the Race that is set before thee, with this Prize in thine Eye.

2. We receive the Foretasts of it. We have in this Ordinance, not only a Ratification of the Promise of the Heavenly Canaan, but a Pattern or Specimen given us of the Fruits of that Land; like the Bunch of Grapes which were brought from the Valley of Especil to the Israelites in the Wilderness; a View given us of that Land of Promise, like that which Moses had of the Land of Canaan from the Top of Pisgab: As the Law was a Type and Figure of the Messiah's Kingdom on Earth, so the Gospel is of his Kingdom in Heaven; both are Shadows

Shadows of Good Things to come, Heb. x. 1. like the Map of a rich and large Country in a Sheet of Paper. Our future Happiness is in this Sacrament not only feal'd to us, but shew'd to us, and we here tafte something of the Pleasures of that better Country. In this Ordinance we have a Sight of Christ, he is evidently fet forth before us; and What is Heaven but to fee him as he is, and to be for ever beholding his Glory? We are here receiving the Pledges and Tokens of Christ's Love to us, and returning the Protestations and Expressions of our Love to bim; and what is Heaven but an eternal interchanging of Love between a holy God and holy Souls? We are here praising and bleffing the Redeemer, celebrating his Honour, and giving him the glory of his Atchievements, and what's that but the Work of Heaven? 'Tis what the Inhabitants of that World are doing now, and what we hope to be doing with them to Eternity. We are here in spiritual Communion with all the Saints, coming in Faith, Hope, and Love to the general Assembly and Church of the First-born, and what's Heaven but that in Perfection? In a Word, Heaven is a Feaft, and so is this; only this is a running Banquet, that is an everlasting Feast.

a-

pe

not n-

:10

ee,

his

ife

ci-

the

the

fs;

ike

om

and

the

are

lows

Come (my Soul) and see a Door here open'd in Heaven, look in at that Door now, by which thou hopest to enter shortly. Let this Ordinance do something of the Work of Heaven upon thee, God having provided in it something of the Pleasures of Heaven for thee. Heaven will for ever part between thee and Sin; let this Ordinance therefore

L

do

V

NS

H

T

th

M

to

an

th

Pa

no

th m th ex

CO

de

m

th de

m

m

ftr

tic

m

W

OU

fe

ca

pr

th

set thee at a greater Distance from it. Heaven will fill thee with the Love of God; in this Ordinance therefore let that Love be shed abroad in thine Heart. In Heaven thou shalt enter into the Joy of thy Lord; let that Joy now enter into thee, and be thy Strength and thy Song. Heaven will be perfect Holines; let this Ordinance make thee more holy, and more conformable to the Image of the Holy Jesus. Heaven will be everlasting Rest; here therefore return to God as thy Rest, O my Soul, and repose thyself in him. Let every Sacrament be to thee a Heaven upon Earth, and each of these Days of the Son of Man, as one of the Days of Heaven.

CHAP. X.

Helps for the exciting of those pious and devout Affections, which should be working in us while we attend this Ordinance.

Wondrous Sights are here to be feen, where the Lord's Death is shew'd forth; precious Benefits are here to be bad, where the Covenant of Grace is feal'd; the Transaction is very solemn, very serious, nothing more so on this side Death: But what Impressions must be made hereby upon our Souls? How must we stand affected while this is in doing? Is this Service only a Shew at which we may be unconcerned Spectators? Or is it a Market-place, in which we may stand all the Day idle? No, by no means: Here's Work to be done,

done, Heart-work, such as requires a very close Application of Mind, and a great Liveliness and Vigour of Spirit, and in which all that is within Ms should be employ'd, and all little enough. Here's that to be done which calls for fixed Thoughts and warm Affections, which needs them, and well deserves them. What sensible Movings of Affection we should aim at, is not easy to direct. Tempers vary. Some are foon mov'd, and much mov'd with every Thing that affects them: From such it may be expected that their Passions, which are strong at other Times, should not be weak at this Ordinance; and yet no doubt there are others whose natural Temper is happily more calm and fedate, who are not conscious to themselves of such Stirrings of Affection as some experience at this Ordinance, and yet have as comfortable Communion with God, as good Evidence of the Truth and Growth of Grace, and as much real Benefit by the Ordinance, as those that think themselves even transported by it. The deepest Rivers are scarce perceiv'd to move, and make the least Noise. On the one hand, there may be much Heat where there is little Light, and frong Passions where there are very weak Resolutions; like the Waters of a Land-flood, which make a great Shew, but are shallow and soon gone. We must not, therefore, build a good Opinion of our spiritual State, upon the Vehemence of our Affection. A Romance may represent a Tragical Story fo pathetically as to make a great Impression upon the Minds of some, who yet know the whole Matter to be both feign'd and foreign:

y

he

us

iere

ous

fo-

fide

ere-Aed

bew

Or

ll the

lone,

L 2

Bodily Exercise, if that be all, prosits little. And on the other hand, there may be a true and strong Faith in forming the Judgment, bowing the Will, commanding the Affections, and purifying the Heart and Life, where yet there are not any Transports or pathetical Expressions. There may be true Joy where yet the Mouth is not fill'd with Laughter, nor the Tongue with Singing; and true Sorrow where yet the Eye doth not run down with Tears. They whose Hearts are sirmly fixed for God, may take the Comfort of that, the they do not find their Hearts sensibly slowing out towards him.

And yet in this Sacrament, where it is design'd that the Eye should affect the Heart, we must not rest in the bare Contemplation of what is here set before us; but the Consideration thereof must make an Impression on our Spirits, which should be turn'd as Clay to the Seal. If what is here done do not affect us for the present, it will not be likely to influence us afterwards; for we retain the Remembrance of Things better by our Affections than by our Notions: I shall never forget thy Precepts, when by them thou hast quickned me. Here therefore let us stir up the Gift that is in us, endeavouring to affect ourselves with the great Things of God and our Souls; and let us pray to God to affect us with them by his Spirit and Grace, and to testify his Acceptance of the Sacrifice of a devoted Heart, which we are here to offer, by kindling it with this holy Fire from Heaven: Awake, O North Wind, and come thou South, and blow upon my Garden. Come thou, bleffed Spirit, and

and to fe come may with the I for the I be for fing not flaving I

Lefhoul Lord these we m Mind are pr

godly 8
it. P
fuitable
our Je
for the
be lik
abborn
flection
were p
Fount:
Our S
God,

bid ou

and move upon these Waters, these dead Waters, to set them a moving in Rivers of living Water; come and breathe on these dry Bones, that they may live. O that I might now be in the Mount with God! that I might be so taken up with the Things of the Spirit and the other World, that for the Time I may even forget that I am yet in the Body, and in this World! O that I might now be soaring upwards, upwards towards God, pressing forwards, forwards towards Heaven, as one not slothful in this Business, but fervent in Spirit, serving the Lord; for here it's no Time to triss!

Let us then see in some Particulars how we should be affected when we are attending on the Lord in this Solemnity; and in what Channels these Waters of the Sanctuary should run, that we may take our Work before us, and apply our Minds to the Consideration of those Things that

are proper to excite those Affections.

First, Here we must be sorrowing for Sin after a godly Sort, and blushing before God at the Thought of it. Penitential Grief and Shame are not at all unsuitable to this Ordinance, tho' it is intended for our Joy and Honour, but excellent Preparatives for the Benefit and Comfort of it. Here we should be like Ephraim, bemoaning ourselves; like Job, abborring ourselves, renewing those sorrowful Reselections we made upon our own Follies, when we were preparing for this Service, and keeping the Fountains of Repentance still open, still slowing. Our Sorrow for Sin needs not hinder our Joy in God, and therefore our Joy in God must not forbid our Sorrow for Sin.

1. Our near Approach to God in this Ordinance should excite and increase our holy Shame and When we fee what an Honour we are advanced to, what a Favour we are admitted to, 'tis seasonable to reflect, upon our own Unworthiness, by Reason of the Guilt of Sin; and our own Unfitness, by Reason of the Power of Sin, to draw near to God. A Man's Deformity and Defilement is never fuch a Mortification to him, as when he comes in the Presence of those that are comely, clean, and fashionable; and when we are conscious to ourselves that we have dealt basely and difingenuously with one we were under the highest Obligations to love and honour, an Interview with the Person so offended cannot but renew our Grief.

I am here drawing nigh to God, not only treading his Courts with Christians at large, but sitting down at his Table with select Disciples; but when I consider how pure and holy he is, and how vile and finful I am, I am ashamed, and blush to lift up my Face before bim: To me belongs Shame and Confufion of Face: I have many a Time heard of God by the Hearing of the Ear; but now I am taken to fit down with him at his Table, mine Eye sees him, fees the King in his Beauty, wherefore I abbor myself, and repent in Dust and Ashes. What a Fool, what a Wretch have I been, to offend a God who appears so holy in the Eyes of all that draw nigh unto him, and so great to all them that are about him. Woe is me, for I am undone, lost and undone for ever, if there were not a Mediator between me and God, because I am a Man of unclean Lips, and

Dege Eyes k I hav unlike to. T of Go felves

2.

an un

excite evang to the promi the St vid, a look on Zech. Sins, Cause The 7 vid ki Nabot was a Cross, eaten t Can w not we our Si Was h and sh that's t the H

Heave

an unclean Heart: Now I perceive it, and my own Degeneracy and Danger by reason of it, for mine Eyes bave seen the King, the Lord of Hosts, Isa. vi. 5. I have Reason to be ashamed to see one I am so unlike to, and asraid to see one I am so obnoxious to. The higher we are advanced by the free Grace of God, the more Reason we shall see to abase ourselves, and cry, God be merciful to us Sinners.

2. A Sight of Christ crucified should increase and excite our penitential Shame and Sorrow, and that evangelical Repentance in which there's an Eye to the Cross of Christ. 'Tis prophefy'd, nay, 'tis promis'd as a bleffed Effect of the pouring out of the Spirit in Gospel-times upon the House of David, and the Inhabitants of Jerusalem, that they shall look on him whom they have pierced, and shall mourn, Zech. xii. 10. Here we fee Christ pierced for our Sins, nay, pierced by our Sins; our Sins were the Cause of his Death, and the Grief of his Heart. The Jews and Romans crucified Christ, but as David killed Uriah with his Letter, and Abab kill'd Naboth with his Seal, so the Hand-writing that was against us for our Sins, nail'd Christ to the Cross, and so he nail'd it to the Cross. We had eaten the sour Grapes, and his Teeth were set on edge. Can we see him thus suffering for us, and shall not we fuffer with bim? Was he in fuch Pain for our Sins, and shall not we be in Pain for them? Was his Soul exceeding forrowful, even unto Death, and shall not ours be exceeding forrowful, when that's the Way to Life? Come, my Soul, see by Faith the Holy Jesus made Sin for thee, the Glory of Heaven made a Reproach of Men for thee; his a-L4 tler's

ther's Joy, made a Man of Sorrows for thy Transgressions. See thy Sins burdening him when he sweat, spitting upon him and bustering him, and putting him to open Shame; crowning him with Thorns, and piercing his Hands and his Side, and let this melt and break this hard and rocky Heart of thine, and dissolve it into Tears of godly Sorrow. Look on Christ dying, and weep not for him (tho' they who have any thing of Ingenuity and Good-nature, will see Reason enough to weep for an innocent Sufferer) but weep for thyself, and thine own Sins, for them be in Bitterness, as one

that is in Bitterness for an only Son.

Add to this, that our Sins have not only pierced him, as they were the Caufe of his Death, but as they have been the Reproach of his holy Name, and the Grief of his Holy Spirit. Thus we have crucified bim afresh, by doing that which he hath often declar'd to be a Vexation and Dishonour to him, as far as the Joys and Glories of his present State can admit. The Confideration of this should greatly humble us: Nothing goes nearer to the Quick with a true Penitent, nor touches him in a more tender Part than this; Ezek. vi. 9. They shall remember me among the Nations whither they shall be carried Captives, because I am broken with their whorish Heart, which bath departed from me. A strange Expression, that the great God should reckon himfelf broken by the Sins of his People! No Wonder it follows, They shall loath themselves for the Evils which they have committed. Can we look upon an humbled broken Christ with an unhumbled, unbroken Heart? Do our Sins grieve him, and shall

they no by the make him b which

3. Pardo row an for the Promi and fe the Be use to as tho the Go pentar This 1 and me give, thee, (derly t in the and L of Go ed, bed God n Doth an Agr prodig and c overce

humb

Rebell

they not grieve us? Come, my Soul, and fit down by the Cross of Christ as a true Mourner; let it make thee weep to see him weep, and bleed to see him bleed. That Heart is frozen hard indeed, which these Considerations will not thaw.

3. The gracious Offer bere made us of Peace and Pardon, should excite and increase our godly Sorrow and Shame. This is a Gospel Motive, Repent, for the Kingdom of Heaven is at band; that is, the Promise of Pardon upon Repentance is published and feal'd, and whoever will, may come and take the Benefit of it. The Terrors of the Law are of use to startle us, and put us into a Horror for Sin, as those that are afraid of God; but the Grace of the Gospel contributes more to an ingenuous Repentance, and makes us more asham'd of ourselves. This rents the Heart, to confider God fo gracious and merciful, so flow to anger, and ready to forgive, Joel ii. 13. Let this Loving-kindness melt thee, O my Soul, and make thee to relent more tenderly than ever. Wretch that I have been, to fpit in the Face, and fourn at the Bowels of fuch Mercy and Love by my wilful Sin! To despise the Riches of Gospel Grace! I am asham'd, yea, even confound: ed, because I do bear the Reproach of my Youth. Doth God meet me thus with Tenders of Reconciliation? Doth the Party offended make the first Motion of an Agreement? Shall such an undutiful, disobedient, prodigal Son as I have been, be embrac'd, kifs'd, and cloath'd with the best Robe? This Kindness overcomes me; now it cuts me to the Heart, and humbles me to the Dust, to think of my former Rebellions; they never appear'd so heinous, so vile,

L 5

as they do now I fee them pardon'd. The more certain I am that I shall not be ruin'd by them. the more Reason I see to be humbled for them. When God promiseth to establish bis Covenant with repenting Israel, he adds, That thou may'st remember and be confounded, and never open thy Mouth any more, because of thy Shame, when I am pacified towards thee, Ezek. xvi. 62, 63. To fee God provok'd, causeth a holy Trembling; but to see him pacified, causeth a holy Blushing. The Day of Atonement, when the Sins of Ifrael were to be fent into a Land of Forgetfulness, must be a Day to afflist the Soul, Lev. xvi. 29. The Blood of Christ will be the more healing and comforting to the Soul, for its bleeding afresh thus upon every Remembrance of Sin.

Secondly, Here we must be confiding in Christ Jefus, and relying on him alone for Life and Salvation. When we mourn for Sin, bleffed be God, we do not forrow-as those that bave no Hope: True Penitents are perplex'd, but not in Despair; cast down, but not destroy'd: Faith in Christ turns even their Sorrows into Joys, gives them their Vineyards from thence, and even the Valley of Achor (of Trouble for Sin) for a Door of Hope, Hof. ii. 15. We have not only an All-fufficient Happiness to hope for, but an All-sufficient Saviour to hope in: Here therefore let us exercise and encourage that Hope, let us trust in the Name of the Lord Jesus, and stay ourselves upon him; come up out of this Wilderness, leaning upon our Beloved, Cant. viii. 5. Come, my Soul, weary as thou art, and rest in Christ; cast thy Burden upon bim, and he shall sustain thee; commit

thy W establi well v that v felf to Teacl take l eth (comm a Ref punct comm and to Refol As th be dir his C his G his D

him.

I.
him a hath
Office
World
we muthis go
Happ
it, the felf we hath
the up

qualif

thy Way to him, and thy Thoughts shall certainly be establish'd; commit thyself to him, and it shall be well with thee; he will keep thro' his own Name that which thou committest to him: Commit thyfelf to him as the Scholar commits himfelf to his Teacher to be instructed, with a Resolution to take his Word, for the Truth of what he teacheth (oportet discentem credere.) As the Patient commits himself to his Physician to be cur'd, with a Refolution to take whatever he prescribes, and punctually to observe his Orders: As the Client commits himself to his Counsel to draw his Plea, and to bring him off when he is judg'd; with a Resolution to do all such Things as he shall advise: As the Traveller commits himself to his Guide, to be directed in his Way, with a Refolution to follow his Conduct: As the Orphan commits himself to his Guardian, to be govern'd and dispos'd of at his Discretion, with a Resolution to comply with him. Thus must we commit ourselves to Christ.

1. We must confide in bis Power, trusting in him as one that can help and save us. (1.) He hath an uncontestable Authority, is a Saviour by Office, sanctified and seal'd, and sent into the World for this Purpose: Help is laid upon him; we may well offer to trust him with our Part of this great Concern, which is the securing of our Happiness, for God trusted him with bis Part of it, the securing of bis Honour, and declar'd himself well pleas'd in him, Matt. iii. 17. (2.) He hath likewise an unquestionable Ability to save to the uttermost; he is mighty to save, and every way qualified for the Undertaking; he is skilful, for,

Treasures of Wisdom and Knowledge are hid in him; he is folvent, for there is in him an inexhaustible Fulness of Merit and Grace, sufficient to bear all our Burdens, and to supply all our Needs. We must commit ourselves, and the great Affairs of our Salvation unto him, with a full Assurance that he is able to keep what we commit to him against that Day, that great Day, which will try the Foundation of every Man's Work, 2 Tim. i. 12.

2. We must confide in bis Promise, trusting in him as one that will certainly help and fave us on the Terms propos'd; we may take his Word for it, and this is the Word which he hath spoken, Him that cometh unto me I will in no wife cast out, John vi. 37. s jun, a double Negative, I will not, no, I will not. He is engag'd for us in the Covenant of Redemption, and engag'd to us in the Covenant of Grace, and in both he's the Amen, the faithful Witness. On this therefore we must rely, the Word on which he has caused us to hope; God hath spoken in bis Holiness, that he will accept us in the Beloved, and in that I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem; Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine, Psal. lx. 6, 7. Pardon is mine, and Peace mine, and Christ mine, and Heaven mine, for faithful is he that bath promised, who also will do it.

Come then, my Soul, come thou and all thy Concerns into this Ark, and there thou shalt be fafewhen the Deluge comes: Flee, slee to this City of Refuge, and in it thou shalt be secur'd from the Avenger of Blood: Quit all other Shelters, for every thing but Christ is a Refuge of Lies, which the Hail will sweep away: There is not Salvation in

any o and-c ger, bitber as Th Anch yea, r thor c Toh taugh Satisf and C Right Way my St fible 1 him a bring

able.

Há
the Lo
felf wi
felf fo
cern o
return
good (
phet d
Lord (
founded
a holy
Darkn
He is n

me!

any other but in him; trust him for it therefore, and depend upon him only; Reach bither thy Finger, and in this Ordinance behold his Hands; reach bither thy Hand, and thrust it into his Side, and fay as Thomas did, My Lord, and my God. Here I cast Anchor, here I reft my Soul, it is Christ that died, yea, rather is rifen again, and is and will be the Author of eternal Salvation to all them that obey him. To him I entirely give up myfelf to be rul'd and taught, and fav'd by him, and in him I have a full Satisfaction. I will draw near to God for Mercy and Grace, in a Dependance upon him as my Righteousness; I will go forth, and go on in the Way of my Duty, in a Dependance upon him as my Strength; I will shortly venture into the invifible unchangeable World, in a Dependance upon him as the Captain of my Salvation, who is able to bring many Sons to Glory, and as willing as he is able. Lord, I believe, help thou my Unbelief.

Having thus committed thyself (my Soul) to the Lord Jesus, comfort thyself in him, please thyself with the Thoughts of having dispos'd of thyself so well, and of having lodg'd the great Concern of thy Salvation in so good a Hand; now return to thy Rest, O my Soul, and be easy. Every good Christian may by Faith triumph as the Prophet doth, pointing at Christ, Isa. 1. 7, 8. The Lord God will help me, therefore I shall not be confounded, therefore have I set my Face like a Flint, in a holy Desiance of Satan, and all the Powers of Darkness, and I know that I shall not be assumed. He is near that justifieth me, who will contend with me! Take the Bible, turn to the virith of the

Romans, and read from ver. 31. to the End of the Chapter: If ever bleffed Paul rode in a triumphant Chariot on this fide Heaven, 'twas when he wrote these Lines, what shall we then say to these Things? &c. Apply those Comforts to thy self; O my Soul, thou bast said of the Lord, He is my Lord; rejoice in him then, and be exceeding glad. Thy Redeemer is mighty, and he rides upon the Heavens for thy Help and in his Excellency on the Sky; Deut. xxxiii. 26. Do thou then ride upon the high Places of the Earth, and suck Honey out of this Rock, and Oil out of this flinty Rock, Deut. xxxii 13. Ifa. lviii 14. Having made fure of thy Interest in Christ, live in a continual Dependance upon him; and being fatisfied of his Love, be fatisfied with it: Thou hast enough, and needest no more.

Thirdly, Here we must be delighting in God, and folacing ourselves in his Favour. If we had not a Christ to hope in, being guilty and corrupt, we could not have a God to rejoice in; but having an Advocate with the Father, so good a Plea as Christ dying, and so good a Pleader as Christ interceding, we may not only come boldly to the Throne of Grace, but may fit down under the Shadow of it with Delight, and behold the Beauty of the Lord. That God who is Love, and the God of Love, here sheweth us his marvellous Lovingkindness; causeth bis Goodness to pass before us; proclaims bis Name gracious and merciful: Here he gives us his Love, and thereby invites us to give him ours. 'Tis a Love-feast, the Love of Christ is here commemorated, the Love of God is here offer'd, and the Frame of our Spirits is difagreeable, be no Good with with alway Laug Wifd

greea

and to Pu

they i

let the

is a G bimsel are a fancti ling t fuch a there with, But to Natu thing Natur theref Etern cient, the hi

est of

Being

greeable, and a Jar in the Harmony, if our Hearts be not here going out in Love to God, the chief Good and our Felicity. They that come hither with holy Desires, must refresh themselves here with holy Delights. If we must rejoice in the Lord always, much more now, for a Feast was made for Laughter, and so was this for Spiritual Joy. If ever Wisdom's Ways be Ways of Pleasantness, surely they must be so when we come to eat of her Bread, and to drink of the Wine which she hath mingled.

Put thyself then (my Soul) into a pleasant Frame; let the Joy of the Lord be thy Strength, and let this Ordinance put a new Song into thy Mouth. Come and hear the Voice of Joy and Gladness.

1. Let it be a Pleasure to thee to think that there is a God, and that he is such a one as he hath reveal'd bimself to be. The Being and Attributes of God are a Terror to those that are unjustified and unfanctified; nothing can be more so: they are willing to believe there is no God, or that he is altogether fuch a one as themselves, because they heartily wish there were none, or one that they could be at Peace with, and yet continue their League with Sin But to those who thro' Grace partake of a Divine Nature themselves, nothing's more agreeable, nothing more acceptable than the Thoughts of God's Nature and infinite Perfections. Delight thyself therefore in thinking that there is an infinite and Eternal Spirit, who is felf-existent and felf-sufficient, the best of Beings, and the first of Causes; the highest of Powers, and the richest and kindest of Friends and Benefactors; the Fountain of Being, and Fountain of Bliss; the Father of Light,

and Father of Mercies. Love to think of him whom thou canst not see, and yet canst not but know; who is not far from thee, and yet between thee and him there is an infinite aweful Distance. Let these Thoughts be thy Nourishment and Refreshment.

2. Let it be a Pleasure to thee to think of the Obligations thou lieft under to this God as thy Creator; he that is the Former of my Body, and the Father of my Spirit, in whom I live and move, and have my Being, is upon that Account my rightful Owner, whose I am; and my sovereign Ruler, who I am bound to serve. Because he made me, and not I myself; therefore I am not my own, but his, Psal. c. 3. Please thyself (my Soul) with this Thought, that thou art not thine own, but his that made thee; not left to thine own Will, but bound up to his; not made for thyfelf, but defign'd to be to him for a Name and a Praise. Noble Powers are then intended for a noble Purpose.-Delight thyself in him as the Felicity and End of thy Being, who is the Foun-Were I to chuse, I would tain and Cause of it. not be mine own Master, mine own Carver, mine own Centre: No, I would not, 'tis better as it is; I love to think of the eternal God, as the just Director of all my Actions, to whom I am accountable; and the wife Disposer of all my Affairs, to whom I must submit. I love to think of him as my chief Good, who having made me, is alone able to make me happy; and as my higheft End, of whom, and thro' whom, and to whom are all things, Rom. xi. 36.

3. Let

venan

Sus Ch

this fe

us im to the

be mi

must

Way;

Come

highe

tring !

make Soul,

thy bo

Rewar

am wit

for I as

thou le

when t

thou as

art read

band of

cannot will ner

thee, n

king ev

in the L

1, &cc.

is bis N

joiceth o

3. Let it be a Pleasure to thee to think of the Covenant Relations wherein this God stands to thee in Jefus Christ. This is especially to be our Delight in this fealing Ordinance; tho' the Sacrament directs us immediately to Christ, yet thro' him it leads us to the Father: He died, the Just for the Unjust, that he might bring us to God; to God therefore we must go, as our End and Rest, by Christ as our Way; to God as a Father, by Christ as Mediator. Come then, my Soul, and fee with Joy and the highest Satisfaction, the God that made thee, entring into Covenant with thee, and engaging to make thee happy. Hear him faying to thee, my Soul, I am thy Salvation, thy Shield; and not only thy bountiful Rewarder, but thine exceeding great Reward; I am and will be to thee a God All-fufficient; a God, that is enough. Fear thou not, for I am with thee, wherever thou art; be not dismayed, for I am thy God; whatever thou wantest, whatever thou losest, call me God, even thine own God; when thou art weak, I will strengthen thee; yea, when thou art helpless, I will help thee; yea, when thou art ready to fink, I will uphold thee with the Righthand of my Righteousness, Ifa. xli. 10. The God that cannot lie hath said it, and here seals it to thee, I will never leave thee nor for sake thee. Let this be to thee, my Soul, the Voice of Joy and Gladness, making even broken Bones to rejoice. Encourage thyself in the Lord thy God. He is thy Shepherd, thou shalt not want any thing that is good for thee, Pfal. xxiii. 1, &c. Thy Maker is thy Husband, the Lord of Hosts is bis Name, Ifa. liv. 5. and as the Bridegroom rejoiceth over the Bride, so shall thy God rejoice over thee, Isa. lxii. 35. He shall rest in his Love to thee, Zeph. iii. 17. Rest then in thy Love to him, and rejoice in him always. The Lord is thy Law-giver, thy King that will save thee, Isa. xxxiii. 22. Swear Allegiance to him then with Gladness and loud Hosannas; Let Israel rejoice in him that made him, that new made him; Let the Children of Zion he joyful in their King, Psal. cxlix. 2. What would'st thou more? This God is thy God for ever and ever.

Stir up thyself (my Soul) to take the Comfort which is here offer'd thee: Let this strengthen the weak Hands, let it confirm the feeble Knees: If God be indeed the Health of thy Countenance, and thy God, Why art thou cast down? Why art thou disquieted? Die not for Thirst when there is such a Fountain of Living-waters near thee, but draw Water with Joy out of these Wells of Salvation. Shiver not for Cold when there's fuch a reviving quickning Heat in these Promises, but say with Pleasure, Aba, I am warm, I have seen the Fire, Isa. xliv. 16. Faint not for Hunger now thou art at a Feast of Fat Things, but be abundantly satisfied with the Goodness of God's House, Pfal. xxxvi. 8 .lxv. 4. The God whose Wrath and Frowns thou hast incurr'd, here favours thee, and smiles on thee; let this therefore give thee a Joy greater than the Joy of Harvest, and far surpassing what they have that divide the Spoil. Tho' thou canst not reach to Holy Raptures, yet compose thyself to a Holy Rest; Delight thyself always in the Lord, especially at this Ordinance; and by thus taking the Comfort of what thou hast received, thou qualifiest thyself to receive more, for then be shall give

way to thy He thine Life, Behold I will wab is Streng xii. 2

Altar

Pfal.

give ti

ries a worsh Rev. for be son to made, and wo then a Admir pleasi Sight and m call it

'Two Ange

take

which

give thee the Desire of thy Heart, Psal. xxxvii. 4. The way to have thine Heart's Desire is to make God thy Heart's Delight. Triumph in his Love, and thine Interest in him. His Benignity is better than Life, let it be to thee sweeter than Life itself. Behold God is my Saviour, God is my Salvation, I will trust and not be afraid; for the Lord Jehovah is my Strength, and therefore my Song; the Strength of my Heart, and my Portion for ever, Isa. xii. 2. Psal. lxxiii. 26. When thou comest to the Altar of God, call him, God thy exceeding Joy, Psal. xliii. 4. Thy God, thy Glory, Isa. ix. 19.

Fourthly, Here we must be admiring the Mysteries and Miracles of Redeeming Love. They that worshipped the Beast are said to wonder after bim, Rev. xiii, 3. fo must they that worship the Lamb, for be bath done marvellous Things. We have Reafon to fay, That we were fearfully and wonderfully made, but without doubt we were more fearfully and wonderfully redeem'd. We were made with a Word, but we were bought with a Price; stand still then and see the Salvation of the Lord, see it with Admiration. Affect thyfelf (my Soul) with a pleafing Wonder, while thou art feeing this great Sight. The Everlasting Gospel is here magnified and made bonourable, let it be so in thine Eyes; call it the glorious Gospel of the blessed God. Let us take a View of some of the marvellous Things which are done in the Work of our Redemption.

The Contrivance of the Salvation is marvellous: 'Twould have for ever puzzled the Wisdom of Angels and Men to have found out such a Method of Salvation as might effectually satisfy God's

God's Justice, and yet secure Man's Happiness; save the Life of the Law-breaker, and yet maintain the Honour of the Law-maker. This is that Mystery which the Angels desire to look into, and which the most piercing Eye of those inquisitive Spirits that see by the Light of the Upper World, will not be able to Eternity to discern the Bottom of. O the Depth of this hidden Wisdom!

2. The Purposes of God's Love concerning it, from Eternity, are marvellous. Be astonish'd, O my Soul, at this, that the God who was infinitely happy in the Contemplation and Enjoyment of himself and his own Perfections, should yet think Thoughts of Love towards a Remnant of Mankind, and towards thee among the rest; and design such Favours for them, such Favours for thee, before the Worlds were. How precious should these Thoughts be unto us! For how great is the Sum of them! Pfal. cxxxix. 17.

3. The Choice of the Person who should undertake it is marvellous; the Son of his Love, that in parting with him for us he might commend his Love: The Eternal Wisdom, the Eternal Word, that he might effectually accomplish this great Design, and might not fail, nor be discouraged. A Person every way sit, both to do the Redeemer's Work, and to wear the Redeemer's Crown. 'Tis spoken of as an admirable Invention, Job xxxiii. 24. I have found a Ransom: And Psal. lxxxix. 19, 20. I have found David my Servant. On Earth there was not his like; nor in Heaven neather.

4. The Redeemer's Consent to the Undertaking is marvellous. Considering his own Dignity and Self-

Self-fu oufnet Requi we have fo forward am I, of Lov

miliatio ful, Ifa from f ders: of Goa into th of wor and M admira other, going der of to renc was th fice, n God for Christ; the Pos

lous. the An Lord of to the

Powers

Self-sufficiency, our Unworthiness and Obnoxiousness, the Difficulty of the Service, and the ill
Requitals he foresaw from an ungrateful World,
we have Reason to admire that he should be so free,
so forward to it, and should say, Lo I come, Here
am I, send me. Never was there such a Miracle
of Love and Pity; verily it passet Knowledge.

5. The carrying on of his Undertaking, in his Humiliation is marvellous. His Name was Wonderful, Isa. ix. 6. His Appearance in the World from first to last was a continued Series of Wonders: Without Controversy, great was this Mystery of Godliness. The bringing of the first Begotten into the World was attended with the Adorations of wondring Angels, Heb. i. 6. His Doctrine and Miracles while he was in the World, were admirable; they that heard the one and faw the other, were beyond measure astonish'd. But his going out of the World was the greatest Wonder of all; it made the Earth to shake, the Rocks to rend, and the Sun to cover his Face. Never was there fuch a Martyr, never fuch a Sacrifice, never fuch a Paradox of Love as that was. God forbid that we should glory, save in the Cross of Christ; which is so much the Wisdom of God, and the Power of God.

6. The Honours of his exalted State are marvellous. He that was for a little while lower than the Angels, a Worm and no Man, is now the Lord of Angels. One in our Nature is advanc'd to the highest Honours, invested with the highest Powers; having an incontestable Authority to execute Judgment, even for this Reason, because he is the Son of Man, John v. 27. not only the he is so, but because he is so. This is the Lord's doing, and it is, and should be, marvellous in our

Eyes.

7. The Covenant of Grace made with us in him is marvellous. The Terms of the Covenant are wonderful, reasonable and easy; the Treasures of the Covenant are wonderful, rich and valuable. The Covenant itself is well order'd in all Things, and sure; admirably well, both for the Glory of God, and the Comfort of all Believers. God in it sheweth us his marvellous Loving-kindness, Psal. xvii. 7. and we answer not the Design of the Discovery, if we do not admire it. Other Things, the more they are known, the less they are wonder'd at; but the Riches of Redeeming Love appear more admirable to those that are best acquainted with them.

Fifthly, Here we must be caring what we shall render to him that hath thus lov'd us. This wondrous Love is Love to us, and not only gives the greatest Encouragements to us to come to God for Mercy and Peace, but lays the strongest Engagements upon us to walk with God in Duty and Obedience. We are bound in Conscience, bound in Honour, bound in Gratitude, to love him, and live to him, who lov'd us, and died for us. This Concern should much affect us, and lie very near our Hearts, how we may answer the Intentions of this Love.

lest we prove ungrateful, and, like Hezekiah, render not again according to the Benefit done unto us,

2 Ch thing ceitfu are to we ha Stren who e found should fugget Word Heart weak; ble the trust t in Ch thou i these g and de thee wh fore, an grants to mak for eve

know a Love wof a gring in ture terms. Benefact

of Friends

2 Chron. xxxii. 25 We cannot but know fomething by fad Experience of the Treachery and Deceitfulness of our own Hearts, and how apt they are to fart aside like a broken Bow; and therefore we have no reason to presume upon our own Strength and Sufficiency. We are told of many who eat and drink in Christ's Presence, and yet are found at last unfaithful to him: And what if I should prove one of those? This Thought is not fuggested here to amuse any that tremble at God's Word, or to weaken the Hands, and fadden the Hearts of those that are truly willing, tho' very weak; but to awaken those that slumber, and humble those that are wife in their own Conceit. Diftrust thyself, O my Soul, that thou may'st trust in Christ only: Fear thine own Strength, that thou may'ft hope in his. He that hath done these great Things for thee, must be applied to, and depended on to work those great Things in thee which are requir'd of thee: Go forth therefore, and go on in his Strength. If the same that grants us these Favours give us not wherewithal to make suitable Returns for them, we shall perish for ever in our Ingratitude.

2. We should be filled with serious Desires to know and do our Duty, in return for that great Love wherewith we are loved. The Affections of a grateful Mind are very proper to be working in us at this Ordinance. Doth not even Nature teach us to be grateful to our Friends and Benefactors? Let us be so to Christ then, the best of Friends, and kindest of Benefactors. Come, my Soul, here I see how much I am indebted, and

how

how I owe my Life, and Joy, and Hope, and all to the Bleffed Jefus, and is it not time to afk, with holy David, Pfal. cxvi. 12. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his Benefits towards me? Shall I not take the Cup of Salvation, as he doth there, ver. 13. with this Thought? What shall I render? Let David's Answer to that Question,

which we find in that Pfalm, be mine.

(1.) I love the Lord, ver. 1. Love is the Load-Stone of Love; even the Publicans love those that love them: Lord, thou bast loved me with an everlasting Love; from everlasting in the Counsels of it, to everlasting in the Consequences of it; and shall not my Heart with this Loving-kindness be drawn to thee? Fer. xxxi. 3. Lord, I love thee; the World and the Flesh shall never have my Love more; I have lov'd them too much, I have lov'd them too long; the best Affections of my Soul shall now be consecrated to thee, O God; to thee, O bleffed Jesus! Whom have I in Heaven but thee? Lord, thou knowest all Things, thou knowest that I love thee. 'Tis my Sorrow and Shame that I am fo weak and defective in my Love to thee: What a wretched Heart have I, that I can think, and speak, and hear, and see so much of thy Love to me, and be so little affected with it! So low in my Thoughts of thee, fo cool in my Defires towards thee, fo unsteddy in my Resolutions for thee! Lord, pity me; Lord, help me, for yet I love the, I love to love I rend thee: I earneftly defire to love thee better, and Soul, long to be there where Love shall be made per- and S fect.

2. I,

ver

is t

Im

bute

who

felv

atte.

this

it w

us.

vou ving

they

there

bless done

both

Chri bles

my B

Auth Life,

Life,

doing

ver. 1

lo, ar to app

thy C

3. (

2. I will offer to thee the Sacrifice of Thanksgiving, ver. 17. As Love is the Heart of Praise, so Praise is the Language of Love. What shall I render? I must render to all their Due: Tribute to whom Tribute is due. The Tribute of Praise to God, to whom it is due. We do not accommodate ourselves to this Thanksgiving-Feast, if we do not attend it with our Hearts enlarged in Thanksgiving; this Cup of Salvation must be a Cup of Bleffing; in it we must bless God, because in it God blessetb us. Thankful Acknowledgments of God's Favours to us are but poor Returns for rich Receivings; yet they are such as God will accept, if they come from an upright Heart. Bless the Lord, therefore, O my Soul, and let all that is within me bless bis boly Name. Speak well of him who hath done well for thee. Thank him for all his Gifts both of Nature and Grace, especially for Jesus Christ, the Spring of all. As long as I live I will bless the Lord; yea, I will praise my God while I have my Being; for he is the God of my Life, and the Author of my well-being; and when I have no Life, no being on Earth, I hope to have a better Life, a better Being in a better World, and to be doing this Work for ever in a better Manner.

f

d

e

3;

yr I

of

d;

ea-

bou

and

my

e I,

fee

af-

hee, eddy

me;

love

2. I,

3. O Lord, truly I am thy Servant, I am thy Servant, ver. 16. Iacknowledge myself ready bound to be lo, and further oblige myself by solemn Promise to approve myself so. What shall I render? Lord, I render myself to thee, my whole Self, Body, and Soul, and Spirit; not in Compliment, but in Truth and Sincerity, I own myself thy Servant, to obey thy Commands, to be at thy Disposal, and to be

ferviceable.

ferviceable to thy Honour and Interest; 'twill be my Credit and Ease, my Safety and Happiness to be under thy Government: Make me as one of

thy hired fervants.

4. I will call upon the Name of the Lord, ver. 13. This is the immediate Answer to that Question, What shall I render? And 'tis a surprising Anfwer: 'Tis uncommon among Men to make Petitions for further Favours, our Returns for former Favours; yet fuch a Return as this, the God that delights to hear Prayers will be well pleas'd with. Is God my Father? I will apply myself to him as his Child, and call him Abba Father. Have I an Advocate with the Father? Then I will come boldly to the Throne of Grace. Are there such exceeding great and precious Promises made me, and feal'd to me? Then I'll never lose the Benefit of them for want of putting them in suit. As I will love God the better, fo I will love Prayer the better as long as I live; and having given my-felf unto God, I will give myfelf unto Prayer (as David did, Pfal. cix. 4.) till I come to the World of everlasting Praise.

God who bath Pleasure in the Prosperity of his Servants, would have them easy to themselves, and that they can never be, but by reposing in him; this therefore we must render: 'Tis Work that is its own Wages; honour God by resting in him, please him by being well pleas'd in him. Having received so much from him, let us own that we have enough in him, and that we can go no whither but to him, with any hopes of Satisfaction.

Lord,

G fill we the

as La bo

fea the of wil

The must abid must then

Dir

A eth a

Lord, whither shall we go? He hath the Words

of Eternal Life.

e

h

e,

fit

Ι

he

y-

(as

rld

The Serand

im; at is

nim,

ving it we

whi-

_ord,

6. I will walk before the Lord in the Land of the Living, ver. 9. A holy Life, tho' it cannot profit God, yet it glorifieth him, and therefore 'tis infifted upon as a necessary Return for the Favours we have received from God. While I am here in this Land of the Living, I will walk by Faith, having mine Eyes ever towards the Lord, to see him as he reveals himself, hoping that shortly in that Land which is truly the Land of the Living above, I shall walk by Sight, having mine Eye ever upon the Lord, to see him as he is. God hath here seal'd to me, to be to me a God, All-sufficient; here therefore I seal to him, according to the Tenour of the Covenant, that, his Grace enabling me, I will walk before him and be upright, Gen. xvii. 1.

7. I will pay my Vows unto the Lord, ver. 14, 18. Those that receive the Blessings of the Covenant, must be willing, not only to come, but always to abide under the Bonds of the Covenant. Here we must make Vows, and then go away and make them good. More of this in the next Chapter.

III P. A. H. 2 or the lead of XI.

Directions concerning the folemn Vows we are to make to God in this Ordinance.

A Religious Vow is a Bond upon the Soul; so it is described, Num. xxx. 2. where he that voweth a Vow unto the Lord, is said thereby to bind his M 2 Soul

Soul with a Bond. 'Tis a folemn Promise, by which we voluntarily oblige ourselves to God and Duty, as a willing People in the Day of bis Power, Pfal, cx. 3. The Cords of a Man, and Bands of Love, wherewith God draws us and holds us to himself, call upon us by our own Act and Deed to bind ourfelves; and these Vows also are Cords of a Man, for they are highly reasonable, and Bands of Love, for to the renew'd Soul they are an easy Yoke, and a light Burden.

From all the other Parts of our Work at the Lord's Table we may infer, that this is one Part of it; we must there make solemn Vows to God that we will diligently and faithfully serve him.

1. We are here to renew our Repentance for Sin, and it becomes P. nitents to make Vows. When we profess ourselves forry for what we have done amifs, 'tis very natural and necessary to add, that we will not offend any more, as we have done: If I bave done Iniquity, Iwilldo no more, Jobxxxiv. 31, 32. We mock God when we fay, We repent that we have done foolifbly, if we do not at the same Time resolve that we will never return again to Folly, Psal. lxxxv. 8. Times of Affliction are proper Times to make Vows; and what is Repentance but a Selfaffliction? Trouble for Sin was not the least of that Trouble which David was in when his Lips utter'd those Vows which he speaks so feelingly of, Psal. lxvi. 13, 14. Probably twas under this penitential Affliction, that he sware unto the Lord, and vow'd unto the mighty God of Jacob, that he would find a Place for the Ark, Pfal. cxxxii. 1, 2. Vows against Sin, resulting from Sorrow for Sin, shall not

be

ly

k

70

cie

fo

wl

Vo

co

we

the

lua

COL

are

to

felv

vot

givi

the

Ha

fice

as a

i. 1 take

fron

grea wha

there

by f

be rejected as extorted by the Rack, but gracioufly accepted, as the genuine Language of a bro-

ken Heart, and Fruits meet for Repentance.

2. We are here to ask and receive Mercy from God, and it becomes Petitioners to make Vows. When Jacob found himself in special need of God's gracious Prefence, he vow'd a Vow, and fet up a Stone for a Memorial of it, Gen. xxviii. 20. and Hannab, when she pray'd for a particular Mercy, vow'd a Vow, that the Comfort she pray'd for should be confecrated to God. Great and precious Things we are here waiting to receive from God, and therefore tho' we cannot offer any Thing as a valuable Confideration for his Favours, yet it becomes us to promife fuch fuitable Returns as we are capable of making. When God encourageth us to feek him for Grace, we must engage ourselves not to receive his Grace in vain, but to improve and employ for bim what we have from bim.

n

e

it

2.

ve

ne al.

es lf-

of

ut-

of,

ni-

ind uld

a -

not

be

3. We are here to give God Thanks for his Favours to us. Now it becomes us in our Thanks-givings to make Vows, and to offer to God not only the Calves of our Lips, but the Works of our Hands. Jonah's Mariners, when they offer'd a Sacrifice of Praise to the Lord for a Calm after a Storm, as an Appendix to that Sacrifice, made Vows, Jon. i. 16. The most acceptable Vows are those which take rise from Gratitude, and which are drawn from us by the Mercies of God. Here I see what great Things God hath done for my Soul, and what greater Things he designs for me; shall I not therefore freely bind myself to that which he hath by such endearing Ties bound me to?

M 3

4. We are here to join ourselves to the Lord in an everlasting Covenant; and it is requisite that our general Covenant be explain'd and confirm'd by particular Vows. When we present ourselves to God as a living Sacrifice, with these Cords we must bind that Sacrifice to the Horns of the Altar; and while we experience in ourselves such a Bent to backflide, we shall find all the Arts of Obligation little enough to be us'd with our own Souls. As it is not enough to confess Sin in the gross, saying, I bave sinned, but we must enter into the Detail of our Transgressions, saying with David, I have done this Evil; fo 'tis not enough in our covenanting with God, that we engage ourselves in the General to be bis; but we must descend to Particulars in our Covenants, as God doth in his Commands, that thereby we may the more effectually both bind ourselves to Duty, and mind ourselves of Duty. If the People must distinctly say Amen to every Curse pronounc'd on Mount Ebal, Deut. xxvii. much more to every Precept deliver'd on Mount Horeb.

Come then (my Soul) thou hast now thy Hand upon the Book to be fworn; thou art lifting up thy Hand to the most high God, the Possessor of Heaven and Earth, think what thou art doing, and adjust the Particulars, that this may not become a rafe Oath, inconsiderately taken. God is here confirming his Promise to us by an Oath, to shew the Immutability of bis Counsels of Love to us, Heb. vi. 17, 18. Here therefore we must confirm our Promise to him by an Oath, to walk in God's Law, and to observe and do all the Commandments of the Lord our

God

te

tr

A

in

an

th

fec

by

th

ced

the

to

all

be

fela

Le

T

Ti

13

wh

the

vei

nai

eve

at

sho

Re

tho

it v

it a

God, Neh. x. 29. Some of the Oriental Writers tell us, that the most folemn Oath which the Patriarchs before the Flood us'd, was by the Blood of Abel; and we are sure that the Blood of Jesus is infinitely more sacred, and speaks much greater, and much better Things than that of Abel. Let us therefore testify our Value for that Blood, and secure to ourselves the Blessings purchas'd by it, by our sincere and faithful Dealing with God in that Covenant, which this is the Blood of.

The Command of the eternal God is, that we cease to do evil, and learn to do well; that we put off the Old Man, and put on the New; and our Vows to God must accordingly be against all Sin, and to all Duty; and under each of these Heads we must

be particular, according as the Case is.

e

e i-

1-

1-

ies ien

on

ind

hy

ven

ust

alb

m-

mu-

18.

e to

to

our

God

First, We must here by a solemn Vow bind ourselves from all Sin; so as not only to break our League with it, but to enter into League against it. The putting away of the strange Wives in Ezra's Time, was not the Work of one Day or two, Ezra x. 13. but a Work of Time; and therefore Ezra, when he had the People under Convictions, and faw them weeping fore for their Sin, in marrying them, very prudently bound them by a folemn Covenant, that they would put them away, ver. 3. If ever we conceive an Aversion to Sin, surely it is at the Table of the Lord; and therefore we should improve that Opportunity to invigorate our Resolutions against it, that the Remembrance of those Resolutions may quicken our Resistance of it when the fensible Impressions we are under from it are become less lively. Thus we must by a folemn M 4 Vow Vow cast away from us all our Transgressions, saying with Ephraim, What have I to do any more with Idols? Hos. xiv. 8.

dulge or allow ourselves in any Sin: tho' Sin may remain, it shall not reign; tho' those Canaanites be in the Land, yet we will not be Tributaries to them: However it may usurp and oppress as a Tyrant, it shall never be own'd as a rightful Prince, nor have a peaceable and undisturb'd Dominion. I may be in some particular Instances, thro' the Surprize of Temptations, led into Captivity by it; but I am fully resolv'd, in the Strength of Christ, that I will never join in Affinity with it, will never espouse its Cause, never plead for it, nor strike in with its Interests.

Bind thyfelf with this Bond, O my Soul, that though thro' the Remainders of Corruption, thou canst not say Thou bast no Sin, yet thro' the Beginnings of Grace thou wilt be able to fay, Thou lovest none. That thou wilt give no Countenance or Connivance to any Sin, no, not to fecret Sans; which tho' they shame thee not before Men, yet shame thee before God and thine own Conscience; no, not to Heart-Sins, those first-born of the corrupt Nature, the Beginning of its Strength: Vain Thoughts may intrude, and force a Lodging in me, but I'll never invite 'em, never bid them welcome, nor court their stay: Corrupt Affections may diffurb me, but they shall never have the quiet and peaceable Possession of me: No, whatever wars against my Soul, by the Grace of God I will war against it; hoping in due time to

off unt

get

Cle Na Go not Ban Ho

Pro and of t

of

tan
to t
ver
by
just

fha from for

lar

OW

pro ner Wa

of

0

1

h

t,

ıt

u

ce

;

et

1-

10

1:

ıg

m c-

ve

o, of

to

get the Dominion, and have its Yoke broken from off my Neck, when Judgment shall be brought forth unto Victory, and Grace perfected in Glory.

2. We must folemly vow, That we will never yield to any gross Sin, such as Lying, Injustice, Uncleanness, Drunkenness, Prophanation of God's Name, and such like, which are not the Spots of God's Children. Though all the High Places be not taken away, yet there shall be no Remains of Baal or of Baal's Priefts and Altars in my Soul. However my own Heart may be spotted by Sins of Infirmity, and may need to be daily wash'd; yet by the Grace of God I will never fpot my Profession, nor stain the Credit of that by open and scandalous Sin. I have no Reason to be asham'd of the Gofpel, and therefore it shall be my constant Endeavour not to be in any Thing a Shame to the Gospel; 'tis an Honour to me; I will never be a Dishonour to it; I'll never do any thing, by the Grace of God I will not, which may give just Occasion to the Enemies of the Lord to blaspheme that worthy Name by which I am called. shall it appear that I am upright, if I be innocent from these great Transgressions, and truly penitent for all my Transgressions, Pfal. xix. 13.

3. We must solemnly vow, That with a particular Care we will keep ourselves from our own Iniquity.

That Sin which in our penitent Reflections our own Consciences did most charge us with, and reproach us for, that Sin we must in a special manner renew our Resolutions against. Was it Pride? Was it Passion? Was it Distrust of God, or Love of the World? Was it an unclean Fancy, or an

M 5

idle Tongue? Whatever it was, let the spiritual Force be muster'd, and drawn out against that, The Instructions which Samuel gave to Ifrael when they were lamenting after the Lord, are observable to this Purpose, 1 Sam. vii. 3. If ye do return to the Lord with all your Hearts, and would be accepted of him therein, then put away the strange Gods and Ashtaroth. Was not Ashtaroth one of the strange Gods or Goddesses? Yes, but that is particularly instanced in, because it had been a beloved Idol, dearer than the rest, that especially must be put away. Thus in our covenanting with God we must engage against all Sin; but in particular against that which, by reason of the Temper of our Minds, the Constitution of our Bodies, or the Circumstances of our outward Affairs, doth most easily beset us, and we are most prone to.

Knowest thou thine own self; O my Soul? If thou dost, thou knowest thine own Sickness and thine own Sore, that is, thine own Iniquity: Bring that hither and flay it; let not thine Eye spare, neither do thou pity it; Hide it not, excuse it not, indent not for leave to referve it, as Naaman did for his House of Rimmon; tho' it have been to to thee as a Right Eye, as a Right Hand, as thy Guide, and thine Acquaintance; it hath been a false Guide, an ill Acquaintance, pluck it out, cut it off, and cast it from thee. Now come and fortify thy Refolutions in the Strength of Christ against that; double thy Guard against that; fetch in help from Heaven against that; be vigorous in thy Resistance of that; and how many soever its Advantages are against thee, yet despair not of a Victory at last.

4. We

fro

wh

Ev

Fo

bor fo

for

ma

us fo:

and

tio

upi

to

or

or fio

ref

is oth

Li

an

pro

ou

pea

thi

a (

look

ma

e

h

r

or

If

ne

at

i-

t,

id

to

de,

le,

nd

e-

it;

m

st-

ges

ist. Ne

4. We must solemnly vow, That we will abstain from all Appearances of Evil; not only from that which is manifestly Sin, and which carries the Evidences of its own Malignity written in its Forehead, but from that which looks like Sin, and borders upon it. Wisdom is here profitable to direct, fo as that we may not on the one hand indulge a scrupulous Conscience, and yet on the other hand may preserve a tender Conscience. Far be it from us to make that to be Sin which God hath not made fo: And yet in doubtful Cases it must be our Care and Covenant to keep the safer Side, and to be cautious of that which looks fuspicious; he that walks uprightly walks furely. That which we have found to be either a Snare to us, and an Occasion of Sin, or a Blemish to us, and an Occasion of Scandal, or a Terror to us in the Reflection, and an Occafion of Grief and Fear, it may do well expresty to resolve against; tho' we be not very fure that it is in itself finful, nor dare censure it as evil in: others, provided this Vow be made with fuch Limitations as that it may not afterwards provean Entanglement to us, when either by the Improvement of our Knowledge, or the Change of our Circumstances, it ceaseth to have in it an Appearance of Evil.

And art thou willing (my Soul) to come under this Bond? Wilt thou put far from thee the accurfed Thing? Wilt thou in his Ordinance make a Covenant with thine Eyes, and oblige them not to look on the Wine when it is red, nor to look on a Woman to lust after her? Wilt thou shun Sin as the Plague, and engage thyself not only never to em-

M 6

brace

brace that Adultress, but never to tome nigh the Door of her House? Prov. v. 8. Thy Vow being like that of the Nazarite, not to drink of this intoxicating Wine, let it be then like his, not to eat any thing that cometh of the Vine, from the Kernel to the Husk, Num. vi. 3, 4. Abandon Sin and all its Appurtenances, cast out Tobiah and all his Stuff; resolve to deny thyself in that which is most desirable, rather than give Satan any Advantage; to abridge thyself even in that which is lawful, rather than come within the Confines of Sin; or bring thyself into Danger of that which is unlawful. Happy is the Man that feareth always.

5. We must solemnly vow, That we will have no Fellowship with the unfruitful Works of Darkness, neither be Partakers of other Mens Sins, Ephel. v. 11. 2 Tim. iv. 22. We live in a corrupt and degenerate Age, wherein Iniquity greatly abounds; our Business indeed is not to judge others, to their own Master they stand or fall, but our Care must be to preserve ourselves, and the Purity and Peace of our own Minds: Our Covenant therefore must be, that we will never walk in the Counsel of the Ungodly, nor stand in the Way of Sinners, Pfal. i. I. When David engaged himself to keep the Commandments of bis God, pursuant to that Engagement he faid to Evil-doers, Depart from me, Pfal. cxix. 115. And St. Peter reminded his New Converts of the Necessity of this Care, Acts ii. 40. Save yourselves from this untoward Generation.

Let the Pfalmist's Vow be mine then, Pfal. xxvi. 5. having bated the Congregation of Evil-doers, (such as Drunkards, Swearers, Filthy-talkers, and

and
Wick
in the
ver
Boso
dread
Relia
and
chose
be m
ners.
resolv
find,
to ser

this 1 Sec our sel depar enous vice o we m and p of Go faithf alread prefly or seco to lay necessa nor g

felves

we are

and Scoffers at Godliness) I will not sit with the Wicked. Though I cannot avoid being sometimes in the Sight and Hearing of such, yet I will never take those for my chosen Companions and Bosom-Friends in this World, with whom I should dread to have my Portion in the other World. Religion in Rags shall be always valued by me, and Prophaneness in Robes despis'd. Having chosen God for my God, his People shall always be my People: Lord, gather not my Soul with Sinners. If thou art in good earnest for Heaven, resolve to swim against the Stream, and thou wilt find, that sober Singularity is an excellent Guard to serious Piety. On all that Glory, let there be this Defence.

Secondly, We must here by a solemn Vow bind ourselves up to all Duty. It is not enough that we depart from Evil, but we must do Good: 'Tis not enough that we separate ourselves from the Service of Sin, and shake off Satan's Iron Yoke, but we must devote ourselves to the Service of Christ, and put our Necks under the sweet and easy Yoke of God's Commandments, with a folemn Promife faithfully to draw in that Yoke all our Days. We need not bind ourselves to more than we are already bound to by the divine Law, either expresly or by Consequence, either as primary Duties or secondary, in order to them. We are not call'd to lay upon ourselves any other Burden than necessary Things; and they are not heavy Burdens, nor grievous to be born; but we must bind ourselves faster, and by additional Ties to that which we are already bound to.

1. We must by a solemn Vow oblige ourselves to all the Duties of Religion in general. Jacob's Vow must be ours, Gen. xxviii. 21. Then the Lord shall be my God; having avouch'd him for mine, I will fear him, and love him, delight in him, and depend upon him, worship him, and glorify him as my Lord and my God. Having own'd him as mine, I will ever eye him as mine, and walk in his Name, Micah iv. 5. David's Vow must be ours, That we will keep God's righteous Judgments, Pial. cxix. 106. that we will keep in them as our Way, keep to them as our Rule; that we will keep them as the Apple of our Eye, keep them always unto the End.

In the Strength of the Grace of Jesus Christ,

we must here solemnly promise and vow,

(1.) That we will make Religion our Bufinefs. It is our great Business in this World to serve the Honour of him that made us, and fecure the Happiness we were made for: This we must mind as our Bufiness, and not, as the most do, make a Bybusiness of it. Religion must be our Calling, the Calling we resolve to live in, and hope to live by: In the Services of it we must be constant and diligent, and as in our Element. Other Things must give way to it, and be made, as much as may be, ferviceable to it .- And this must be our Covenant with God here, That however we have trifled hitherto, henceforward we will mind Religion as the one Thing needful, and not be flothful in the Business of it, but fervent in Spirit, serving the Lord. And art thou willing (my Soul) thus to devote thyfelf entirely to the Service of thy God? Shall that engage

thy 1 this and i . (2. ness. Hear folve a Few that's pure and no ly wh true ! this i Form Daug must

enga

to add shall that a selves do in

that v

keep

fire o

that c

Praye

God. of Go certain before engage thy Cares, fill thy Thoughts, command thy Time, and give Law to the whole Man? Let this Matter be settled then in this Day's Vows,

and refolve to live and die by it.

(2.) That we will make Conscience of inside Godlinels. Having in our Covenant given God our Heart, which is what he demands, we must refolve to employ it for him, for without doubt be is a few, he is a Christian, that is one inwardly; and that's Circumcision, that's Baptism, that's true and pure Religion, which is of the Heart, in the Spirit, and not in the Letter, Rom. ii. 29. That we are really what we are inwardly, and they only are the true Worshippers that worship God in the Spirit; this is the Power of Godliness, without which the Form is but a Carcase, but a Shadow. The King's Daughter is all glorious within. This therefore we must resolve in the Srength of the Grace of God, that we will keep our Hearts with all Diligence, keep them fix'd, fix'd upon God; that the Defire of our Souls shall be ever towards God; that our Hearts shall be lifted up to God in every Prayer, and their Doors and Gates thrown open to admit his Word; and that our constant Care shall be about the bidden Man of the Heart, in that which is not corruptible, so approving ourselves to God in our Integrity, in every thing we do in Religion.

(3.) That we will live a Life of Communion with God. Without Controversy great is this Mystery of Godliness; if there be a Heaven upon Earth, certainly this is it, by Faith to set the Lord always before us, having an Eye to him with suitable Affections.

Affections, as the first Cause and last End of all things that concern us; and fo having Communion with him in Providences as well as Ordinances, when we receive the common Comforts of every Day from his Hand with Love and Thankfulness: and bear the common Croffes and Diffappointments of every Day, as order'd by his Will, with Patience and Submission; when we commit every Day's Care to him, and manage every Day's Bufiness and Converse for him; having a constant habitual Regard to God in the fettled Principles of the Divine Life, and frequent actual Outgoings of Soul towards him in pious Ejaculations, the genuine Expressions of devout Affections, then we live a Life of Communion with God. Did we know by Experience what it is to live fuch a Life as this, we would not exchange the Pleasures of it for the peculiar Treasures of Kings and Provinces.

Engage thyself then, my Soul, elevate thyself to this Spiritual and Divine Life, that every Day may thus be with thee a Communion Day; and thy constant Fellowship may be with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ by the Spirit. Let me resolve henceforward to live, more than hitherto I have done, a Life of Complacency in God, in his Beauty, Bounty, and Benignity; a Life of Dependance upon God, upon his Power, Providence, and Promise; a Life of Devotedness to God, to the Command of his Word, the Conduct of his Spirit, and the Disposal of his Providence; and thus to walk with God in all

Holy Conversation.

(4.) That

(4. take u anoth Heart our E flight as the for H Bond, as one perfett are be the Pr Treas Home there: that R with in the patien

> felves As it gainst tion o so it is ties, t diliger

in this

ice our those I us with

(4.) That we will keep Heaven in our Eye, and take up with nothing short of it. We are made for another World, and we must resolve to set our Hearts upon that World, and have it always in our Eye; feeking the Things that are above, and flighting Things below in comparison with them; as those that are born from Heaven, and bound for Heaven. Bind thyfelf, my Soul, with this Bond, that forgetting the Things which are behind, as one that hath not yet attain'd, neither is already perfect, thou wilt reach forth to those Things that are before; pressing forwards toward the Mark for the Prize of the High Calling, Phil. iii. 13, 14. My Treasure is in Heaven, my Head, and Hope, and Home are there, I shall never be well till I am there; there therefore shall my Heart be, and to that Recompence of Reward I will ever have respect; with an Eye to that Joy and Glory fet before me in the other World, I will, by the Grace of God, patiently run the Race of Godliness set before me in this World, Heb. xii. 1, 2.

2. We must, by a solemn Vow, oblige ourselves to some Duties of Religion in particular.
As it is good to engage ourselves by Covenant against particular Sins, that by the Help of Resolution our Resistance of them may be invigorated;
so it is good to engage ourselves to particular Duties, that thereby we may be quicken'd closely and
diligently to apply ourselves to them, and may

see our Work before us.

1. We should particularly oblige ourselves to those Duties which our own Consciences have charg'd us with the Neglett of. We have known that Good which which our own Hearts tells us we have not done; we find upon Reflection, it may be, that we have not been constant in our fecret Devotion, that we have not done that good in our Families which we should have done; we have been barren in good Discourse, careless of our Duty to the Souls of others, backward to Works of Charity, unfurnish'd for, and indispos'd to Religious Exercises: In these or other Things wherein we are conscious to ourselves that we have been defective, we must covenant for the future to be more circumspect and industrious, that our Works may be found filled up before God. When the Jews in Nebemiah's Time made a sure Covenant, wrote it, and seal'd to it, they inferted particular Articles relating to those Branches of God's Service which had been neglected, and made Ordinances for themselves, according to the Ordinances that God had given them, Neb. x. 32. fo should we do, as an Evidence of the Sincerity of our Repentance for our former Omissions, both of Duty, and in Duty: That Work of our Lord wherein we have been most wanting, in that we must covenant to abound most, that thereby we may redeem the Time.

2. We should particularly oblige ourselves to those Duties which we have found by Experience to contribute most to the Support and Advancement of the Life and Power of Godliness in our Hearts. They that have carefully observed themselves, perhaps can tell what those Religious Exercises are which they have found to be most serviceable to the Prosperity of their Souls; and by which they have reap'd most spiritual Benefit and Advantage.

tage. cret D our C fual M us fro to be with (as gre them ' the m and w have f one D anoth to be Acqu

we she
Th
and n
the T
left is
stance
fome
ed us
not to
pray a
bind of
Inten
with
vance
must

not fi

Christ

tage. Have our Hearts been most inlarg'd in secret Devotion? Hath God sometimes met us in our Closets with special Comforts, and the unufual Manifestations of himself to our Souls? Let us from thence take an Indication, and covenant to be more and longer alone in fecret Communion with God. Have publick Ordinances been to us as green Pastures, and have we sitten down by them with Delight? Let us resolve to be so much the more diligent in our Attendance on them, and wait more closely at those Gates where we have so oft been abundantly satisfied. Though one Duty must never be allow'd to intrench upon another; yet those Duties which we have found to be the most effectual Means of increasing our Acquaintance with God, confirming our Faith in Christ, and furthering us in our Way to Heaven, we should with a peculiar Care engage ourselves in.

Tho' God hath strictly commanded us the great and necessary Acts of Religious Worship, yet for the Trial of our holy Ingenuity and Zeal, he hath left it to us to determine many of the Circumstances, that even instituted Sacrifices may be in some respect Free-will Offerings. He has commanded us to pray, and read the Scriptures, but has not told us just how oft and how long we must pray and read; here therefore it is proper for us to bind ourselves to that which will best answer the Intention of the Command in general, best agree with the Circumstances we are in, and best advance the Interests of our Souls: In which we must take heed on the one hand, that we indulge not spiritual Sloth by contenting ourselves with

the least Proportions of Time that may be, much less by confining ourselves to them; and on the other hand, that we make not religious Exercises a Task and Burthen to ourselves, by binding ourselves to that at all times, which in an extraordinary Pang of Devotion is easy and little enough. In making Resolutions of this kind, we ought to be cautious, and not basty to utter any thing before God, that we may not afterwards say before the Angel, It was an Error, Eccles. v. 2. 6. Though such is the Decay of Christian Zeal in the Age we live in, that sew need this Caution, yet it must be inserted, because it is a Snare to a Man to devour that which is Holy, and after Vows to make Enquiry.

3. We should particularly oblige ourselves to those Duties by which we have Opportunity of glorifying God, adorning our Profession, and doing Good in our Places. We are not born for ourselves, nor bought for ourselves; we were born for God, and bought for Christ; and both as Men, and as Christians, we are Members one of another; and ought to fit down and confider how we may trade with the Talent we are entrusted with, tho' it be but one, to the Glory of our Creator, the Honour of our Redeemer, and the good of our Brethren. The Liberal and Pious devise liberal Things and pious things, and oblige themselves to them. Think then, my Soul, not only what must I do, but what may I do for God, who hath done such great Things for me? How may I be ferviceable to the Interefts of God's Kingdom among Men? What can I do to promote the Strength and Beauty of the Church,

Church. if we ha falls wi but a 1 when w Table o Caution not lea back. Memor of his bave fe Hannak Son, fh 'Tis or or Pair 2 Cor. in bis I left tha 'tis go to brin the Te cease s

the Du Much stances ferve (fore b

Power Vow, and

Church, and the Welfare of precious Souls? And if we have thought of any thing of this kind that falls within the Sphere of our Activity (though but a low and narrow Sphere) it may do well when we find ourselves in a good Frame at the Table of the Lord, by a folemn Vow, with due Caution to oblige ourselves to it, that we may not leave room for a treacherous Heart to fart back. Thus Jacob, for the perpetuating of the Memory of God's Favour to him, made it a Part of his Vow, Gen. xxviii. 22. This Stone which I bave set for a Pillar shall be God's House. Thus Hannah vow'd, That if God would give her a Son, she would give him to the Lord, I Sam. i. 11. 'Tis one of the Rules prescrib'd concerning Cost or Pains bestow'd for pious and charitable Uses. 2 Cor. ix. 7. Every Man, according as be purposeth in his Heart, so let hem give, so let him do: Now lest that Purpose should fail and come to nothing. 'tis good when the Matter of it is well digested, to bring it to a Head in a solemn Promise, that the Tempter seeing us stedfastly resolv'd, he may cease soliciting us to alter our Purpose.

4. We should particularly oblige ourselves to the Duties of our respective Callings and Relations. Much of Christian Obedience lies in these Instances, and in them we are especially call'd to serve God and our Generation, and should there-

fore bind ourselves to do so.

They that are in Places of publick Trust and Power, should bere oblige themselves by a solemn Vow, to be faithful to the Trust repos'd in them, and to use their Power for the pulick Good.

They

They that rule over Men, must here covenant that they will be just, ruling in the Fear of God. Their Oaths must bere be ratified, and David's Promise must be theirs, Pfal. lxxv. 2. When I shall receive the Congregation, I will judge uprightly. This ought to be feriously consider'd by all those who receive this Holy Sacrament at their Admission into the Magistracy. When Publicans and Soldiers Submitted to the Baptism of John, and thereby oblig'd themselves to live a holy Life, they ask'd, and receiv'd of John Instructions how to discharge the Duty of their respective Employments, Luke iii. 12, 13, 14. for when we vow to keep God's Commandments, though we must have an universal Respect to them all, yet we must have a special Regard to those Precepts which relate to the Calling wherein we are called, whatever it is.

The Stewards of the Mysteries of God, when they administer this Ordinance to others, receive it themselves, as an Obligation upon them to stir up the Gift that is in them, that they may make full Proof of their Ministry. Their Ordination Vows are repeated and confirm'd in every Sacrament, and they are again sworn to be true to Christ and Souls. He that ministreth about holy Things, must here oblige himself to wait on his Ministring, be that teacheth on Teaching, and he that exhorteth

on Exhortation, Rom. xii. 7, 8.

Governors of Families must here oblige themselves as David did, to walk before their Houses in a perfest Way, with a perfest Heart; and must affix this Seal to Joshua's Resolution, that whatever others do, They and their Houses will serve the Lord,

confect bind the both a bitation Spiritu mous to (I fupp blish man Persons of their

their N

in a r

themse

tion in

Lord,

And felves to be of be fubje Yoke (here my obliciple ownich

Service Whings we that we that we the continuous ways and the continuous ways are well as the

of rend Truth Lord, Psal. ci. 2. Josh. xxiv. 15. Here they must consecrate to God a Church in their House, and bind themselves to set up, and always to keep up, both an Altar and a Throne for God in their Habitation, that they may approve themselves the Spiritual Seed of faithful Abraham, who was famous for Family Religion. 'Tis with this Intent (I suppose) that the Rubrick of the Publick Establishment declares it convenient, That new-married Persons should receive the Holy Communion at the Time of their Marriage, or at the first Opportunity after their Marriage; That being engaged to each other in a new Relation, they may solemnly engage themselves to discharge the Duties of that Relation in the Fear of God.

And inferior Relations must here oblige themselves to do the Duty they owe to their Superiors; Children to be dutiful to their Parents, Servants to be obedient to their Masters; yea, all of us to be subject one to another. They that are under the Yoke (as the Apostle speaks, I Tim. vi. 1.) may here make the Yoke they are under easy to them, by obliging themselves to draw in it from a Principle of Duty to God, and Gratitude to Christ, which will both sanctify and sweeten the hardest Services and Submissions.

Whatever our Employments are, and our Dealings with Men, we must here promise and vow that we will be strictly just and honest in them; that whatever Temptations we may be under to

the contrary at any time, we will make conscience of rendering to all their Due, and of speaking the Truth from the Heart; That we will walk uprightly

and work Righteousness, despise the Gain of Oppresfion, and shake our Hands from bolding of Bribes; knowing that they who do fo, shall dwell on high, their Place of Defence shall be the Munitions of Rocks. Bread shall be given them, and their Waters shall be fure, Ifa. xxxiii. 15, 16. We find it upon Record, to the Honour of Christ's holy Religion, when it was first planted in the World, that Pliny, a Heathen Magistrate, and a Persecutor of Christianity, giving an Account to the Emperor Trajan of what he had discover'd concerning the Christians, (in an Epistle yet extant) acknowledgeth, That in their Religious Assemblies they bound themselves by a Sacrament ('tis the very Word he uses) Non in Scelus aliquod, sed ne furta, ne latrocinia, ne adulteria committerent; ne fidem fallerent, ne depositum appellati abnegarent: That is, they bound themselves (not to do any ill thing, but) that they would not Rob, or Steal, or commit Adultery; that they would never be false to any Trust repos'd in them; never deny any thing that was put into their Hands to keep, and the like. The fame is still the true Intent and Meaning of this Service; 'tis the Bond of a Covenant added to the Bond of Command, That we do juftly, love Mercy, and walk bumbly with our God.

Come then, my Soul, come under these Bonds; come willingly and chearfully under them; he that bears an honest Mind doth not startle at Asfurances; be not afraid to promise that which thou art already bound to do; for these Vows will rather facilitate thy Duty, than add to the Difficulty of it; the faster thou findest thyself fix'd to of une and th

Onl made v and G them go trust our H in him yet wil ment d therefo us be ft teou[ne] venant fore, a

> Direct rits nan

us put

keep wit

of the forth tl toward of divi not bu

fix'd

fix'd to that which is good, the less there will be of uneasy Hesitation and Wavering concerning it, and the less Danger of being tempted from it.

Only remember, that all these Vows must be made with an entire Dependance on the Strength and Grace of Jesus Christ, to enable us to make them good. We have a great deal of Reason to distrust ourselves, so weak and treacherous are our Hearts: Peter betray'd himself by confiding in himself when he said, Tho' I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee: But have we Encouragement enough to trust in Christ; in his Name therefore let us make our Vows, in his Grace let us bestrong; furely in the Lord alone have we Righteousness and Strength: He is the Surety of the Covenant for both Parties; into his Custody therefore, and under the Protection of his Grace, let us put our Souls, and we shall find be is able to keep what we commit to him.

CHAP. XII.

Directions concerning the Frame of our Spirits, when we come away from this Ordinance.

THEY that have Fellowship with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ, at the Table of the Lord, whose Hearts are enlarg'd to send forth the Workings of pious and devout Affections towards God, and to take in the Communications of divine Light, Life, and Love from him, cannot but say as Peter did upon the holy Mount,

V

15

lf

Lord,

Lord, it is good for us to be bere, here let us make Tabernacles; they fit down under the refreshing Shadow of this Ordinance with Delight, and its Fruit is sweet unto their Taste: Here they could dwell all the Days of their Life, beholding the Beauty of the Lord, and inquiring in his Temple: But it is not a continual Feast; we must come down from this Mountain; these sweet and precious Minutes are foon number'd and finish'd; Supper is ended, Thanks are return'd, the Guests are dismis'd with a Blessing, the Hymn is sung, and we go out to the Mount of Olives. Even in this Jerusalem, the City of our Solemnities, we have not a continuing City; Jacob hath an Opportunity of wrestling with the Angel a while; but he must let bim go, for the Day breaks, and he hath a Family to look after, a Journey to profecute, and the Affairs thereof call for his Attendance, Gen. xxxii. 26. We must not be always at the Lord's Table; the High-priest himself must not be always within the Veil, he must go out again to the People when his Service is perform'd: Now it ought to be as much our Care to return in a right Manner from the Ordinance, as to approach in a right Manner to the Ordinance. That Caution is here needful, 2 John 8. Look to yourselves, that we lose not those Things which we have wrought, -which we bave gain'd,-fo fome read it. Have we in this Ordinance wrought any Thing, or gain'd any Thing that is good? we are concern'd to fee to it, that we do not undo what we have wrought, and let flip what we have gain'd. When the Solemnity is done, our Work is not done, still we must be

fervice from Feafts but by which Thing

be pr

Le comin ving a

Fir

miring

Great
us, an
mitted
into C
King
and th
Heave
bis Ho
have I
of the

der, of 1. (c) reason advanta is God is, the tween

felves

portio andth

be pressing forwards in our Duty. This perhaps is the Mystery of that Law in Ezekiel's Temple-service, Ezek. xlvi. 6. that they should not return from worshipping before the Lord in the solemn Feasts thro' the same Gate by which they enter'd in, but by that over-against it. Forgetting those Things which are behind, still we must reach forth to those Things which are before.

Let us enquire then what is to be done at our coming away from the Ordinance, for the preser-

ving and improving the Impressions of it.

First, We should come from this Ordinance admiring the Condescensions of the Divine Grace to us. Great are the Honours which have here been done us, and the Favours which here we have been admitted to: The God that made us hath taken us into Covenant and Communion with himself; the King of Kings hath entertain'd us at his Table, and there we have been feasted with the Dainties of Heaven, abundantly satisfied with the Goodness of bis House; exceeding great and precious Promises have here been feast'd to us, and Earnests given us of the eternal Inheritance: Now, if we know ourselves, this cannot but be the Matterof our Wonder, our joyful and yet awful Wonder.

reason to wonder that the Great God should thus advance us; higher than Heaven is above the Earth, is God above us. Between Heaven and Earth there is, tho' a vast, yet only a finite Distance, but between GOD and Man there is an infinite Disproportion. What is Man then? (Man that is a Worm, and the Son of Man that is a Worm) that he should

be thus vifited and regarded, thus dignified and prefer'd? That Favour done to Israel sounds great, Psal. Ixxviii. 25. Man did eat Angels Food; but here Man is feasted with that which was never Angels Food, the Flesh and Blood of the Son of Man, which gives Life to the World. Solomon himself stood amaz'd at God's condescending to take Possession of that magnificent Temple he had built, 2 Chron. vi. 18. But will God in very deed dwell with Men on the Earth? And which is more, shall Men on the Earth dwell in God, and make the Most High their Habitation? If great Men look with Respect upon those that are much their Inferiors, 'tis because they expect to receive Honour and Advantage by them; but can a Man be profitable unto God? No, he cannot: Our Goodness extendeth not unto him; he was from eternity happy without us, and would have been so to eternity, if we had never been, or had been miserable; but we are undone, undone for ever, if his Goodness extend not to us: He needs not our Services, but we need his Favours: Men adopt because they are Childless, but God adopts us purely because we are Fatherless. 'Twas no Excellency in us that recommended us to his Love, but Poverty and Misery made us proper Objects of his Pity.

Come then, my Soul, and compose thyself as King David did, when having receiv'd a gracious Message from Heaven, assuring him of God's kind Intentions to him and his Family, be went in, and with a great Fixedness of Mind sate before the Lord; and say as he said, Who am I, O Lord God? And what is my House, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

That

Tha of t Tha poòi ther with a sm spoke. come, thus a Mi than of M favor ing t in Gl No. and tance and n above there more unacc and ac

all them,
2.
more

of th

thus Earth

Vipers

That I should be so kindly invited to the Table of the Lord, and fo splendidly treated there? That one fo mean and worthless as I am, the poorest Dunghil-worm that ever call'd God Father should be placed among the Children, and fed with the Childrens Bread; and yet, as if this were a small Thing in thy Sight, O Lord God, thou hast spoken also concerning your Servant for a great while to come, even as far as Eternity itself reaches; and thus thou bast regarded me according to the Estate of a Man of high Degree, tho' I am nothing, yea, lefs than nothing, and Vanity: And is this the Manner of Men, O Lord God? Could Men expect to be thus favour'd? No, but thou givest to Men not according to their Poverty, but according to thy Riches in Glory? Do great Men use to condescend thus? No, 'tis usual with them to take State upon them, and to oblige their Inferiors to keep their Diftance; but we have to do with one that is GOD, and not Man, whose Thoughts of Love are as much above ours, as his Thoughts of Wisdom are; and therefore as it follows there, What can David fay more unto thee? What Account can I give of this unaccountable Favour? 'Tis for thy Word's Take. and according to thine own Heart, for the Performance of thy Purposes and Promises, that thou hast done all these great Things, to make thy Servant know them, 2 Sam. vii. 18, 21. 1 Chron. xvii. 16, &c.

2. Confidering our Vileness by Sin, we have yet more Reason to wonder that the holy God should thus favour us. We are not only Worms of the Earth, below his Cognizance, but a Generation of Vipers, obnoxious to his Curse; not only unwor-

N 3

ıt

Wrath and Displeasure: How is it then that we are brought so near unto him, who deserved to have been sentenced to an eternal Separation from him? He hath said, The Foolish shall not stand in his Sight, Pfal. v. 5. Foolish we know we are, and yet we are called to him, and brought into Covenant with him. Justice might have set us as Criminals at his Bar, but behold Mercy sets us as Children at his Board; and it is a Miracle of Mercy, Mercy that is the Wonder of Angels, and will be the eternal Transport of glorished Saints. See how much we owe to the Redeemer, by whom we have Access into this Grace.

Let me therefore fet myself, and stir up myself, to admire it: I have much more Reason to say, than Mephibosheth had, when David took him to eat Bread at his Table continually, 2 Sam. ix. 8. What is thy Servant, that thou should'st look upon such a dead Dog as I am? I am less than the least of God's Mercies, and yet he hath not with-held the greatest from me; I have forfeited the Comforts of my own Table, and yet I am feasted with the Comforts of the Lord's Table; I deserve to have had the Cup of the Lord's Indignation put into my Hand, and to have drunk the Dregs of it, but behold I have been treated with the Cup of Sal-Were ever Traytors made Favourites? fuch Traytors made fuch Favourites? Who can fufficiently admire the Love of the Redeemer, who receiv'd Gifts for Men, yea, even for the Rebellious also, upon their Return to their Allegiance, that the Lord

And my lit is Moth come distint

Work

Lord

lamen in out back not if fo w of th Now Nam dilig

Soul

ally.

fuspo fet t and tend while the sins to for have

a Li

fresh

Lord God might dwell among them? Pfal. lxviii. 18. And have I shar'd in these Gifts, notwithstanding my Rebellions? This is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous. Whence is this to me, that not the Mother of my Lord, but my Lord himself should come to me; that he should thus prevent me, thus distinguish me with his Favours? Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself to me, and not unto the World?

Secondly, We should come from this Ordinance lamenting our own manifold Defects and Instrmities in our Attendance upon God in it. When we look back upon the Solemnity, we find that as we cannot speak well enough of God and of his Grace, so we cannot speak ill enough of ourselves, and of the Folly and Treachery of our own Hearts. Now, Conscience, thou art charg'd in God's Name to do thine Office, and to accomplish a diligent Search: Review the Workings of the Soul in this Ordinance, distinctly and impartially.

And, (1.) If upon Search thou findest cause to suspect that all has been done in Hypocrisy, then set thy Soul a trembling, for its Condition is sad, and highly dangerous. If I have been here pretending to join myself in a Covenant with God, while I continue in League with the World and the Flesh; pretending to receive the Pardon of my Sins, when I never repented of them, nor design'd to forsake them; I have but deceiv'd myself, and have Reason to fear that I shall perish at last with a Lie in my Right Hand. While this Conviction is fresh and sensible, let Care be taken to mend the Matter,

Matter, and, blessed be God, it may be mended. Have I Reason to fear that my Heart is not right in the Sight of God, and that therefore I have no Part or Lot in the Matter, but am in the Gall of Bitterness, and Bond of Iniquity? I must then take the Advice which St. Peter gave to Simon Magus, when he perceiv'd that to be his Condition, after he had receiv'd the Sacrament of Baptism, Asts viii. 21, 22, 23. Repent therefore of this thy Wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the Thought of thine Heart may be forgiven thee. Let that be done with a double Care after the Ordinance, which should have been done before.

But, (2.) If upon Search thou findest that there hath been, thro' Grace, Truth in the inward Part, yet fet thy Soul a blushing, for it hath not been cleansed according to the Purification of the Sanctuary. When we would do good, Evil is present with us; our Wine is mix'd with Water, and our Gold with Dross; and who is there that doth good and sinneth not, even in his doing good? We find by fad Experience, That the Sons of God never come together but Satan comes also among them, and stands at their Right Hand to refist them: And that wherever we go, we carry about with us the Remainders of Corruption, a Body of Death, which inclines us to that which is evil, and indisposes us to that which is good. If the Spirit be willing, yet alas, the Flesh is weak, and we cannot do the Things that we would.

O what Reason have I to be ashamed of myfelf and blush to lift up my Face before God, when I review the Frame of my Heart during my Attendance on this Ordinance! How short have I come of the been fix up copiou with 1 wand tle T the C me. vated if for they which were unact in m Tran ness, of a

and concor to Whill Infirm acknowe have concording to the concording to the contornal to th

us, i

of it

have

come of doing my Duty according as the Work of the Day requir'd! My Thoughts should have been fix'd, and the Subjects presented to them to fix upon were curious enough to engage them, and copious enough to employ them, and yet they went with the Fool's Eyes into the Ends of the Earth, and wander'd after a thousand Impertinences. A little Thing serv'd to give them a Diversion from the Contemplation of the great Things fet before me. My Affections should have been rais'd and elevated, but they were low and flat, and little mov'd; if fometimes they feem'd to foar upwards, yet they foon funk down again, and the Things which remain'd were ready to die. My Desires were cold and indifferent, my Faith weak and unactive, nor were there any Workings of Soul in me proportionable to the Weightiness of the Transaction. Thro' my own Dulness, and Deadness, and Inadvertency, I lost a deal of Time out of a little, and flipt much of that which might have been done and got there, if I had been close and diligent.

This Thought forbids us to entertain a good Conceit of ourselves, and of our own Performances, or to build any Confidence upon our own Merit. While we are conscious to ourselves of so much Infirmity cleaving to our best Services, we must acknowledge that boasting is for ever excluded; we have nothing to glory of before God, nor can we challenge a Reward as of Debt, but must ascribe all to free Grace. What Good there is in us, is all of God, and he must have the Honour of it: But there is also much amis, which is all

of ourselves, and we must take the Shame of it, lamenting those sad Effects of the Remainder of Sin in us, which we feel to our Loss when we

draw nigh to God in holy Ordinances.

This Thought obligeth us likewise to rely on Christ alone for Acceptance with God in all our Religious Duties: He is that great and gracious High-priest, who bears the Iniquity of the Holy Things, which the Children of Israel hallow in their Holy Gifts, that, notwithstanding that Iniquity, when it is repented of, the Gifts may be accepted before the Lord, Exod. xxviii. 38. Of his Righteousness therefore we must make mention, even of his only; for the most spiritual Sacrifices are acceptable to God only thro' him, I Pet ii. 5.

Thirdly, We should come from this Ordinance rejoicing in Jesus Christ, and in that great Love wherewith he hath loved us. From this Feast we should go to our Tents as the People went from Solomon's Feast of Dedication, joyful and glad in Heart for all the Goodness that the Lord bath done by David his Servant for Ifrael his People, I Kings viii. 66. They that went forth weeping must come back rejoicing, as they have cause, if they bring their Sheaves with 'em, Pfal. cxxvi. 5, 6. Hath God here lifted up the Light of his Countenance upon us? that should put Gladness into our Hearts, Ps. iv. 6, 7. Have we here lifted up our Souls to God, and join'd ourselves to him in an everlasting Covenant? we have Reason with the baptiz'd Eunuch to go on our Way rejoicing, Acts viii. 39. The Day of our Espousals should be the Day of the Gladness of our Hearts, Cant. iii. 11. This Cup of Bleffing was design'd

ordai the H dranl in the

exceed

defig

for he fefus Thing but and a filence

Cheaness.

L

ness

Wor Croft and but f ing t a fan Lean all t tree, even as th

and

enjo

in G

design'd to be a Cup of Consolation, and its Wine ordain'd to make glad Man's Heart, to make glad the Heart of the New Man: Having therefore drank of this Cup, let our Souls make their Boast in the Lord, and sing inhis Ways, and call him their

exceeding Joy.

Let this boly Joy give check to earnal Mirth; for having seen so much Reason to rejoice in Christ Jesus, we deceive ourselves if we rejoice in a Thing of nought: We are not forbidden to rejoice, but our Joy must be turn'd into the right Channel, and our Mirth sanctified, which will suppress and silence the Laughter that is mad. The Frothiness of a vain Mind must be cur'd by a religious Chearfulness, as well as by a religious Serious-ness.

Let it give check also to the Sorrow of the World, and that inordinate Grief for outward Crosses, which sinks the Spirits, dries the Bones, and worketh Death. Why art thou cast down, and why disquieted for a light Affliction, which is but for a Moment, when even that is so far from doing thee any real Prejudice, that it works for thee a far more exceeding and eternal Weight of Glory? Learn, my Soul, to sit down upon the Ruins of all thy Creature Comforts, by a wither'd Figtree, a fruitless Vine, and a blasted Crop, and even then to sing to the Praise and Glory of God, as the God of thy Salvation. When thou art full, enjoy God in all; when thou art empty, enjoy All in God.

Let this holy Joy express itself in Praises to God, and Encouragement to ourselves.

1. Let it express itself in the thankful Acknow. ledgment of the Favours we have received from God. As spiritual Joy must be the Heart and Soul of divine Praise, so divine Praise must be the Breath and Speech of spiritual Joy. Whatever makes us joyful, must make us thankful. Do we come from this Ordinance easy, pleasant, and greatly refresh'd with the Gordness of God's House? let the high Praises of God then be in our Mouths, and in our Hearts. This is a proper Time for us to be engag'd with great Fixedness, and enlarg'd with great Fluency in this Service. If we must give Thanks for the Mercies we receive at our own Table, which relate only to a perishing Body, and a dying Life, much more ought we to give Thanks for the Mercies we receive at God's Table, which relate to an immortal Soul, and eternal Life. When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt biess the Lord thy God, for the good Land which he hath given thee, Deut. viii. 10. Bless him for a Canaan on Earth, a Land of Light, a Valley of Vision, in which God is known, and his Name great, and for the comfortable Lot thou haft in that Land, a Name among God's People, and a Nail in his holy Place, a Portion in Immanuel's Land: Bless him for a Canaan in Heaven, which he hath given thee the Promise and Prospect of, that Land flowing with Milk and Honey. Rejoice in Hope of that, and fing in Hope.

Bless the Lord, O my Soul, and let all that is within thee, all thy Thoughts, and all thy Powers, be employ'd in blessing his holy Name; and all little enough. O give Thanks unto the Lord, for he

is goo I will the P bath i to the the g is the open fway | fing, to be gels, to be niver perm ons Servi and I made loved Blood felve that himfe tain ever Lord pour

Lord Fatk

whic

Bleff

Man

is good, good to all, good to Ifrael, good to me. I will mention the Loving-kindnesses of the Lord, and the Praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord bath bestowed on us, &c. Isa. lxiii. 7. Give Glory to the exalted Redeemer, and mention to his Praise the great Things he hath done for us. Worthy is the Lamb that was flain, to take the Book, and open the Seals; worthy to wear the Crown and fway the Sceptre, for ever worthy to receive Bleffing, and Honour, and Glory, and Power; worthy to be ador'd by the innumerable Company of Angels, and the Spirits of just Men made perfect; worthy to be attended with the constant Praises of the Univerfal Church; worthy of the innermost and uppermost Place of my Heart; of the best Affections I can consecrate to his Praise, and the best Services I can do to his Name: For he was flain, and hath redeemed us to God by his Blood, and hath made us to our GOD Kings and Priests. He hath loved us, and washed us from our Sins in his own Blood; a Note of Praise, which the Angels themfelves cannot fing, though they have many a Song that we are Strangers to. He loved me, and gave himself for me, to satisfy for my Sin, and to obtain Eternal Redemption for me. Bleffed and for ever bleffed be the Great and Holy Name of the Lord Jesus, that Name which is as Ointment poured forth, that Name which is above every Name; which is worthy of, and yet exalted far above all Blessing and Praise.

And whenever we confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, let it always be done to the Glory of God the Father, Phil. ii. 11. His Kindness and Love to

Man was the original Spring and first Wheel in the Work of our Redemption: 'Twas he that gave bis only begotten Son, deliver'd bim up for us all, and who was in Christ reconciling the World unto bimself; Glory, therefore, Eternal Glory be unto God in the bigbest, for in Christ there is on Earth Peace; and Good-will towards Men. God hath in Christ glorified himself, we must therefore in Christ glorify him, and make all our Joys and Praises to centre in him. In the Day of our Rejoicing this must be the Burden of all our Songs, Blessed be God for Jesus Christ. Thanks be unto God for this unspeakable Gift, the Foundation of all other Gifts.

2. Let this holy Joy speak Encouragement to ourselves, chearfully to proceed in our Christian Course. The Comfort we have had in our Covenant Relation to God, and Interest in Christ, should put a Sweetness into all our Enjoyments, and sanctify them to us; we must see the Love of God in them, and taste that he is gracious, and this must make them Comforts indeed to us. See the Curfe remov'd from them, fee a Bleffing going along with them, and then, Go thy Way, eat thy Bread with Joy, and drink thy Wine with a merry Heart, for God now accepteth thy Works, Eccles. ix. 7. Have we good ground to hope that thro' Grace our Works are accepted of God? If we fincerely aim at God's Acceptance, make that our End, and labour for it with an Eye to Christ as Mediator, we may hope that our Persons and Performances are accepted. If we accept of God's Works, accept the Disposals of his Providence, and the Offers of his Grace with an humble

humb
good
if fo,
speaka
foy,
with
ness,
Land
Heart
What
hast in

in him nefs (23.) God's with Alls,

and t

Fo

Wicke

Re

much felves of V invite to G Inter Weig ever which

Patie Jesus humble Acquiescence in both, that will be a good Evidence that he accepts our Works. And if so, we have Reason to rejoice with Joy unspeakable, and full of Glory: Eat thy Bread with Joy, for it is thy Father's Gift, the Bread wherewith the Lord thy God feeds thee in this Wilderness, through which he is leading thee to the Land of Promise: Drink thy Wine with a merry Heart, remembring Christ's Love more than Wine: What thou hast, though mean and scanty, thou hast it with the Blessing of God, which will make the little thou hast, better than the Riches of many Wicked, Psal. xxxvii. 16.

Rejoice in the Lord now, O my Soul, rejoice in him always; having kept this Feast with Gladness (as Hezekiah and his People did, 2 Chron. xxx. 23.) carry with thee some of the Comforts of God's Table to thy own, and there eat thy Meat with Gladness, as those primitive Christians did, Alls, ii. 46. Live a Life of holy Chearfulness,

and the Joy of the Lord will be thy Strength.

Fourthly, We should come from this Ordinance much quickned to every good Work. Seeing ourselves compassed about here with so great a Cloud of Witnesses, bound by so many Engagements, invited by so many Encouragements, and oblig'd to God and Godliness by so many Ties of Duty, Interest, and Gratitude, let us lay aside every Weight, and the Sin that most easily besets us, whatever it is, especially the evil Heart of Unbelies, which is our great Hindrance, and let us run with Patience the Race that is set before us, looking unto Jesus, Heb. xii. 1, 2. Let the Covenants we have

here renew'd, and the Comforts we have here receiv'd, make us more ready to every good Duty, and more lively in it; more active and zealous for the Glory of God, the Service of our Generation, and the Welfare and Prosperity of our own Souls. From what we have seen and done here, we may fetch powerful Considerations to shame us out of our Slothfulness, and Back-wardness to that which is good, and to stir us up to the utmost Diligence in our Master's Work.

When Jacob had receiv'd a gracious Visit from God, and had made a folemn Vow to him, Gen. xxviii. 12, 20. it follows, Chap. xxix, 1. Then Facob went on bis Way. The original Phrase is observable, Then Jacob lift up his Feet. After that comfortable Night he had at Betbel, knowing himself to be in the way of his Duty, he proceeded with a great deal of Chearfulness; that strengthen'd the weak Hands, and confirm'd the feeble Knees. Thus should our Communion with God in the Lord's Supper enlarge our Hearts to run the way of God's Commandments: After fuch an Ordinance we should lift up our Feet in the way of God; that is, (as it is faid of Jehoshaphat, 2 Chron. xvii. 6.) we should lift up our Hearts in those Ways; abiding and abounding in the Work of the Lord.

Rouze up thyself now, my Soul, from thy spiritual Slumber; up, and be doing, for the Lord is with thee. Awake, awake, put on thy Strength, put forth thy Strength, that thou may'st push on thy Holy War, thy Holy Work with Vigour, shake thyself from the Dust, to which thou hast too much cleav'd, loose thyself from the Bands of

clogg's pray keep readily the To the Hou of Comfethat wards may's ven:

folution ever this (are bhave bad pgain,

thee.

Fi

rich ing I The If w

Rich

Snar

Wife

of fault

thy Neck, with which thou hast been too much clogg'd, Isa: lii. 1, 2. Meditate more fixedly, pray more earnestly, resist Sin more resolutely, keep Sabbaths more chearfully, do good more readily. Thou hast beard the Sound of a going in the Tops of the Mulberry Trees, plain Indications of the Presence of God with thee, therefore now thou shalt bestir thyself, 2 Sam. v. 24. Let the Comforts of this Ordinance employ thy Wings, that thou may'st soar upwards, upwards towards God; let them oil thy Wheels that thou may'st press forwards, forwards towards Heaven: Let God's Gifts to thee stir up his Gifts in thee.

Fiftbly, We should come from this Ordinance with a watchful Fear of Satan's Wiles, and a firm Refolution to stand our Ground against them. Whatever Comfort and Enlargement we have had in this Ordinance, still we must remember that we are but girding on the Harness, and therefore we have no reason to boast or be secure, as though we had put it off. When we return to the World again, we must remember that we go among Snares, and must provide accordingly: 'Tis our Wisdom so to do.

rich Treasure about him, is in most danger of being set upon, and is most afraid of being robb'd. The Ship that's richly laden is the Pirate's Prize. If we come away from the Lord's Table replenish'd with the Goodness of God's House, and the Riches of the Covenant, we must expect the Assaults of our spiritual Enemies, and not be secure.

Temple, and there needs one upon the Living Temples. The Mystical Song represents the Bed which is Solome.'s, thus surrounded by valiant Men, of the Valiant of Israel, because of Fear in the Night, Cant. iii. 7, 8. The Holy Ghost thus signifying, that Believers in this World are in a military State, and the Followers of Christ must be his Soldiers. They that work the good Work of

Faith, must fight the good fight of Faith.

We must always stand upon our Guard, for the good Man of the House knows not at what Hour the Thief will come; but this we know, that immediately after our Saviour was baptiz'd, and own'd by a Voice from Heaven, he was led into the Wilderness to be tempted of the Devil, Matt. iv. 1. and that immediately after he had administer'd the Lord's Supper to his Disciples, he told them plainly, Satan bath desired to have you, (¿Enlivalo unas, he hath challenged you) that he may fift you as Wheat, Luke xxii. 31. and what he faid to them then, he faith to all, Watch and pray that ye enter not into Temptation, Matt. xxvi. 41. We must then double our Guard against Temptations to rash Anger, and study to be more than ordinarily meek and quiet, left, by the Tumults and Tranfports of Passion, the Holy Spirit be griev'd and provok'd to withdraw. If we have in this Ordinance receiv'd Christ Jesus the Lord, let a strict Charge be given, like that of the Spouse, by the Roes, and by the Hinds of the Field, that nothing be faid, nothing done to fir up or awake our Love until be please, Cant. ii. 7. Peace being spoken,

fpoken, thing fhould Cares a after a we hav

But gainst Sacran this O of it, it, tha immed (bould Paul F ger of dance fore h our pr and je be no demna the fi them: And if I Cor

establishave firmly now in nefs.

ness,

spoken, Peace made, let us be afraid of every thing that may give a Disturbance to it. We should also watch against the Inroads of worldly Cares and Fears, lest they make a Descent upon us after a Sacrament, and spoil us of the Comforts we have there received.

But with a particular Care we must watch against the Workings of spiritual Pride after a Sacrament. When our Lord Jesus first instituted this Ordinance, and made his Disciples Partakers of it, they were so elevated with the Honour of it, that not content to be all thus great, a Contest immediately arose among them, which of them should be greatest, Luke xxii. 24. And when St. Paul had been in the third Heaven, he was in danger of being exalted above Measure, with the Abundance of the Revelations, 2 Cor. xii. 7. We therefore have Cause to fear, lest this dead Fly spoil all our precious Ointment, and to keep a very strict and jealous Eye upon our own Hearts, that they be not lifted up with Pride, lest we fall into the Condemnation of the Devil, I Tim. iii. 6. Let us dread the first Risings of Self-conceit, and suppress them; for what have we that we have not receiv'd? And if we have receiv'd it, why then do we boast? 1 Cor. iv. 7.

2. Let us therefore fix; and let our Hearts be establish'd with the Grace here receiv'd. What we have done in this Ordinance, we must go away firmly resolv'd to abide by all our Days. I am now fix'd, immoveably fix'd for Christ and Holiness, against Sin and Satan: The Matter is settled, never to be call'd in question again, I will

Serve

ferve the Lord. The Bargain is struck, the Knot is ty'd, the Debate is come up to a final Resolve, and here I fix as one stedfastly resolv'd, with purpose of Heart to cleave to the Lord. No room is left to parly with a Temptation: I am a Christian, a confirmed Christian, and, by the Grace of God, a Christian I will live and die; and therefore, get thee behind me, Satan, thou art an Offence to me. My Resolutions, in which before I waver'd, and was unsteady, are now come to a head, and are as a Nail in a fure Place: I am now at a Point; I have open'd my Mouth unto the Lord, and I cannot go back, Judg. xi. 35. and therefore, by the Grace of God, I am determin'd, to go forward, and not so much as look back, or wish for a Discharge from those Engagements. I have chosen the Way of Truth, and therefore, in thy Strength, Lord, I will flick to thy Testimonies, Pfall cxix. 30, 31. Now my Foot stands in an even Place, well shod with the Preparation of the Gospel of Peace. I am now like a strong Man refreshed with Wine, resolved to resist the Devil, that he may flee from me, and never to yield to him. sureten round are and see about the corner on

Sixthly, We should come from this Ordinance praying, lifting up our Hearts to God in Ejaculatory Petitions, and retiring as soon as may be for solemn Prayer. Not only before and in the Duty, but after it, we have occasion to offer up our Desires to God, and setch in Strength and Grace from him.

Two Things we should be humbly earnest with God in Prayer for, after this Solemnity, and we

very en both: Words

L. V those P feal to this is, that th cerning thou be delign the G make conve to be our D er, an ving l take b membe baft co not o Hear fing,

Conference Cause Lord ken?

Men

ment.

are

are furnish'd from the Mouth of holy David with very emphatical and expressive Petitions for 'em both: We may therefore take with us those

Words in addressing to God.

1. We must pray, That God will fulfil to us those Promises which he was graciously pleas'd to feal to us in this Ordinance. David's Prayer for. this is, I Chron. xvii. 23. Now, Lord, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy Servant, and concerning his House, be establish'd for ever, and do as thou hast faid. God's Promises in the Word are design'd to be our Pleas in Prayer, and we receive the Grace of God in them in vain, if we do not make that Use of them, and sue out the Benefits convey'd and fecur'd by them. These are Talents to be traded with, and improv'd as the Guide of our Desires, and the Ground of our Faith in Prayer, and we must not hide them in a Napkin. Having here taken hold of the Covenant, thus we must take hold on God for Covenant-Mercies: Lord, remember the Word unto thy Servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope, Psal. cxix, 49. Thou hast not only given me the Word to hope in, but the Heart to hope in it: 'Tis a Hope of thy own raifing, and thou wilt not destroy, by a Disappointment, the Work of thy own Hands.

Come, therefore, O my Soul, come, Order thy Cause before him, and fill thy Mouth with Arguments. Lord, is not this the Word which thou hast spoken? Sin shall not have Dominion over you. The God of Peace shall tread Satan under your Feet; there shall no Temptation take you, but such as is common to Men; and the faithful God will never suffer you to be tempted

tempted above what you are able. Lord, be it unto thy Servant according to these Words! Is not this the Word which thou hast spoken, That all Things shall work for good to them that love thee; That thou wilt be to them a God All-sufficient, their Shield, and their exceeding great Reward; That thou wilt give them Grace and Glory, and with-hold no good Thing from them; That thou wilt never fail them, nor for-sake them? Now, Lord, let those Words which thou hast spoken concerning thy Servant (and many other the like) be established for ever, and do as thou hast said, for they are the Words upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

2. We must pray, That he will enable us to fulfil those Promises which we have made to him in this Ordinance. David's Prayer for this is, I Chron. xxix. 18. O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel our Fathers, keep this for ever in the Imagination of the Thoughts of the Heart of thy People, and prepare (or confirm) their Hearts unto thee. Have there been fome good Affections, good Defires, and good Refolutions in the Imagination of the Thoughts of our Hearts at this Ordinance, some good Impressions made upon us, and fome good Expressions drawn from us by it? we can't but be sensible how apt we are to lose the Good we have wrought, and therefore 'tis our Wisdom by Prayer to commit the keeping of it to God, and earnestly to beg of him effectual Grace throughly to furnish us for every good Word and Work, and throughly to fortify us against every evil Word. and Work. We made our Promises in the Strength of the Grace of God; that

thar Strawe may Lord, I let thy dom com

Whe

return as wher he had Ifrael d Disturt fuch So pass'd Matter hope v must t Protect Air of Discipl 11. A my Te World, What through me. ample ers. 1 able t not ye of thi Thiev

Holy .

thar Strength we must therefore pray for, that we may be able to make good our Promises. Lord, maintain thine own Interest in my Soul; let thy Name be ever hallowed there, Thy Kingdom come, and thy Will be done in my Heart as it is done in Heaven.

When we come away from this Ordinance, we return to a cooling, tempting, distracting World, as when Moses came down from the Mount, where he had been with God, he found the Camp of Israel dancing about the Golden Calf, to his great Disturbance, Exod. xxxii. 19. In the Midst of fuch Sorrows and fuch Snares as we are compass'd about with here, we shall find it no easy Matter to preserve the Peace and Grace which we hope we have obtain'd at the Lord's Table; we must therefore put ourselves under the Divine Protection. Methinks it was with an affecting Air of Tenderness, that Christ said concerning his Disciples, when he was leaving them, John xviii. 11. Now I am no more in the World, the Days of my Temptation are at an end; but these are in the World, they have their Trial yet before them: What then shall I do for them? Holy Father, keep through thine own Name those whom thou hast given me. That Prayer of his was both the great Example and the great Encouragement of our Prayers. Now at the Close of a Sacrament 'tis seasonable thus to address ourselves to God: I have not yet put off this Body; I am not yet got clear of this World; yet I am a Traveller, expos'd to Thieves; yet I am a Soldier, expos'd to Enemies: Holy Father, keep through thine own Name the Graces Graces and Comforts thou bast given me, for they are thine. Mine own Hands are not sufficient for me, O let thy Grace be so, to preserve me to

thy beavenly Kingdom.

Immediately after the first Administration of the Lord's Supper, our Saviour, when he had told Peter of Satan's Design upon him, added this comfortable Word, Luke xxii. 32. I have pray'd for thee, that thy Faith fail not; and that's it which we must pray for, that this Faith, which we think is so strong in the Day of its Advantage, may not prove weak in the Day of its Trial: For as they who would have the Benefit of the Spirit's Operation must strive for themselves, so they that would have the Benefit of the Son's Intercession must pray for themselves.

Seventhly, We should come from this Ordinance with a Charitable Disposition. Anciently the Christians had their 'Aya'mas, their Love-Feasts, or Feasts of Charity, annex'd to the Eucharist; but what needed that, while the Eucharist is itself a Love-Feast, and a Feast of Charity? And surely that Heart must be strangely harden'd and sour'd, that can go from under the softning sweetning Powers of this Ordinance in an uncharitable

Frame.

The Fervent Charity which now we should have among ourselves must be a loving, giving, and forgiving Charity. Thus it must have its perfect Work.

1. We must come from this Ordinance with a Disposition to love our Fellow-Christians. Here we see

fee how fed the we may and ho Shall I quainta them tl that are having my He all the en'd a beheld must 1 tified (Lord have je in Aff the far to kee

The Matte things ticular from the alie the Ri Ordin

partic

Comm

that B

a Relati

fee how dear they were to Christ, for he purchafed them with his own Blood; and from thence we may infer, how near they ought to be to us; and how near they should lie to our Hearts. Shall I look strangely upon them that have Acquaintance with Christ, or be indifferent towards them that he was so much concern'd for? No. we that are many, being one Bread and one Body, and having been all made to drink into one Spirit, my Heart shall be more closely knit than ever, to all the Members of that one Body, who are quicken'd and acted by that one Spirit. I have here beheld the Beauty of the Lord, and therefore must love his Image wherever I see it on his fanctified Ones. I have here join'd myself to the Lord in an everlasting Covenant; and thereby have joined myself in Relation, and consequently in Affection, to all those who are in the Bond of the fame Covenant. I have here bound myself to keep Christ's Commandments, and this is his Commandment, That we love one another, and that Brotherly Love continue.

Those from whom we differ in the less weighty Matters of the Law, though we agree in the great things of God, we should now think of with particular Thoughts of Love and Kindness, because from them our Minds are most in Temptation to be alienated: And those to whom we have given the Right-Hand of Fellowship in this and in other Ordinances, we should likewise be mindful of with particular Endearments, because of the particular Relation we stand in to them, as our more intimate Companions in the Kingdom and Patience

of Jesus Christ. Yea, after such an Ordinance as this, our Catholick Charity must be more warm and affectionate, more active, strong, and stedfast, and more victorious over the Difficulties and Oppositions it meets with; and, as the Apostle speaks, I Thest. iii. 12. we should increase and abound in Love one towards another, and towards all Men; and in all the Fruits and Instances of that Love.

2. We must come from this Ordinance with a Disposition to give to the Poor and Necessitous, according as our Ability and Opportunity is. the laudable Custom of the Churches of Christ, to close the Administration of this Ordinance with a Collection for the Poor; to which we ought to contribute our Share, not grudgingly, or of necessity, but with a fingle Eye, and a willing Mind, that our Alms may be fanctified and accepted of God; and not only to this, but to all other Acts of Charity, we must be more forward and free after a Sacrament. Though our Saviour liv'd upon Alms himself, yet out of the little he had he gave Alms to the Poor, particularly at the Feast of the Passover, John xiii. 29. to set us an Example. Days of Rejoicing and Thanksgiving (and such our Sacrament-Days are) us'd to be thus folemniz'd; for when we eat the Fat, and drink the Sweet ourfelves, we must fend Portions unto them for whom nothing is prepar'd, Neh. viii. 10. that when our Souls are bleffing God, the Loins of the Poor may blefs us. If our Hearts have here been open'd to Christ, we must evidence that they are so by our being open-handed to poor Christians; for fince our Goodness cannot extend to bim, it is his Will that

an Ec

that it

have h

we hav

Service

for him

heartily

der.

all Mer

Faith;

the ma

here co

lius's,

AELS X

owe to

ving th

Mercy

though

that w

viii. 9

Dispos

king a

Sacrar

but o

natura

there

conqu

we ar

make

to for

to ha

Th

that it should extend to them, Psal. xvi. 2, 3. If we have here in Sincerity given ourselves to God, we have with ourselves devoted all we bave to his Service and Honour, to be employed and laid out for him; and thus we must testify that we have heartily consented to that Branch of the Surrender. As we have Opportunity, we must do good to all Men; especially to them that are of the Houshold of Faith; remembring that we are but Stewards of the manifold Grace of God. If our Prayers have here come up for a Memorial before God, as Cornelius's, our Alms, like his, must accompany them. Alls x. 4. We have here feen how much we owe to God's Pity and Bounty towards us; having therefore obtain'd Mercy, we ought to shew Mercy, knowing the Grace of the Lord Jesus, that though he was rich, yet for our sakes he became poor, that we through his Poverty might be rich, 2 Cor. viii. 9. Read Isa. lviii. 7, 8, 9, 10, 11.

3. We must come from this Ordinance with a Disposition to forgive those that have been provoking and injurious to us. Our Approach to the Sacrament made it necessary for us to forgive; but our Attendance on it should make it even natural to us to forgive, and our Experience there of God's Mercy and Grace to us should conquer all the Difficulty and Reluctance which we are conscious to ourselves of therein; and make it as easy to forgive our Enemies, as it is to forgive ourselves, when at any time we happen

to have had a Quarrel with ourselves.

That which makes it hard to forgive, and puts an Edge upon our Resentments, is the magnifying of the Affronts we have receiv'd, and the Losses we have fustain'd: Now in this Ordinance we have had Honours put upon us sufficient to bal. lance all those Affronts, and Benefits bestow'd on us sufficient to countervail all those Losses, so that we may well afford to forgive and forget both, With ourselves we have offer'd up to God our Names, Estates, and all our Interests; in compliance therefore with the Will of God (that God who bid Shimei curse David, and who took away from 70b that which the Sabeans and Chaldeans robb'd him of) we must not only bear with Patience the Damage we fustain in those Concerns, but must be charitably affected towards those that have been the Instruments of that Damage, knowing that Men are God's Hand, Pfal. xvii. 14. and to his Hand we must always submit.

But the great Argument for the forgiving of Injuries, when we come from the Table of the Lord, is taken from the Pardons God hath in Christ there seal'd to us. The Jubilee-Trumpet, which proclaimed Releases, sounded at the Close of the Day of Atonement: Is God reconcil'd to us? let us then be more firmly than ever reconcil'd to our Brethren. Let the Death of Christ, which we have here commemorated, not only flay all Enmities, but take down all Partition Walls; not only forbid Revenge, but remove Strangeness; and let all our Feuds and Quarrels be buried in his Grave. Hath our Master forgiven us that great Debt (and a very great Debt it was) and ought we not then to have Compassion on our Fellow Servants? Matt. xviii. 32, 33. Let us therefore, who have in this Ordinance

ordina become of Men Humble conque gainst e rel aga

Christ' Eigh. longing in the that c bleffed of God the G look u believe Hopes it, as that c feeble. here, Earth ger and Crown Shall be per is the L earnes

> this C for wh

ture S

Ordinance put on the Lord Jesus Christ, put on as becomes the Elest of God, holy and beloved, Bowels of Mercies and Kindness, inclining us to forgive; Humbleness of Mind and Meekness, enabling us to conquer that Pride and Passion which object against our forgiving; that if any Man have a Quarrel against any, it may be pass'd by, as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven us, Col. iii. 12, 13.

Eightbly, We should come from this Ordinance longing for Heaven. Every good Christian lives in the Belief of the Life everlasting, which God that cannot lie hath promis'd, looking for that bleffed Hope: And doubtless much of the Power of Godliness consists in the joyful Expectation of the Glory to be reveal'd. But though we should look upon ourselves as Heathens, if we did not believe it, and as desperate as if we had not some Hopes of it; yet we have all Reason to lament it, as not only our Infelicity, but our Iniquity, that our Defires towards it are so weak and feeble. We are too apt to take up our Rest here, and wish we might live always on this Earth; and we need fomething to make us bunger and thirst after that perfect Righteousness, that Crown of Righteousness, with which only we shall be filled. For this good End the Lord's Supper is very improveable, to hasten us towards the Land of Promise, and carry out our Souls in earnest Breathings after the Felicities of our future State.

this Ordinance, should make us long for Heaven; for whatever is defective or uneasy here, we shall

n

be for ever freed from, when we come to Heaven, When here we fet ourselves to contemplate the Beauty of God, and the Love of Christ, we find ourselves in a Cloud, we see but through a Glass darkly: Let us therefore long to be there where the Veil shall be rent, the Glasses we now make use of laid aside; and we shall not only see Face to Face, but (which will yield us more Satisfaction) we shall see how we are seen, and know how we are When here we would foar upwards upon the Wings of Love, we find ourselves clogg'd and pinion'd; this immortal Spirit is caged in a House of Clay, and doth but flutter at the best: Let us therefore long to be there, where we shall be perfectly delivered from all the Incumbrances of a Body of Flesh, and all the Entanglements of a World of Sense; and Love, in its highest Elevations and utmost Enlargements, shall survive both Faith and Hope. When here we would fix for God, and join ourselves closely to him, we find our selves apt to wander, apt to waver, and should therefore long to be there, where our Love to God will be no longer Love in Motion, constant Motion as it is here, but love at Rest, in everlasting Rest. Here we complain, that when we would do good, Evil (one Evil or other) is still present with us; but there we shall for ever do good, and all Evil shall be for ever distant from us. Here we complain, that thro' the Infirmity of the Flesh we are foon weary of Well-doing, and if the Spirit be willing, yet the Flesh is weak, and cannot keep pace with it; but there we shall run, and not be weary, we shall walk, and not be faint; and shall not rest, because

cause woraising where to and to who ar

2.] perience Heave should tion of in this Canaar we sha Cloath. Rev. here a all the the F Pleast Thing Subst If Go Tem his T ternit enric fions, the 3 ving this it be

felf

of P

rause we shall not need to rest Day or Night from praising God. O when shall I come to that World, where there is neither Sin nor Sorrow, nor Snare, and to the Spirits of just Men made perfect there,

who are as the Angels of God in Heaven.

2. The Comforts which, through Grace, we experience in this Ordinance, should make us long for Heaven. The Foretastes of those Divine Joys should whet our Appetites after the full Fruition of them. The Bunch of Grapes that meets us in this Wilderness should make us long to be in Canaan, that Land of overflowing Plenty, where we shall wash our Garments in this Wine, and our Cloaths in this Blood of the Grane, Gen. xlix. 11. Rev. vii. 14. If Communion with God in Grace here affords us such Satisfaction as far surpasseth all the Delights of the Sons of Men, what will the Fulness of Joy be in God's Presence, and those Pleasures for evermore? If the Shadows of good Things to come be so refreshing, what will the Substance be, and the good Things themselves? If God's Tabernacles be so amiable, what will his Temple be? If a Day in his Courts, an Hour at his Table, be so pleasant, what then will an Eternity within the Veil be: If I find myself so enrich'd with the Earnests of the purchas'd Posseffions, what then will the Possession itself be? if the Joy of my Lord, as I am here capable of receiving it, and as it is mix'd with fo much Allay in this imperfect State, be so comfortable, what will it be when Ishall enter into that Joy, and bathe myfelf eternally in the Spring-head of these Rivers of Pleasure?

Pant then, my Soul, pant after those Fountains of Living-waters, out of which all these sweet Streams arise; that boundless bottomless Ocean of Delights into which they all run. Rest not content with any of the Contentments here below; no, not with those in holy Ordinances (which are of all other the best we meet with in this Wilderness) but long for the Enjoyments above in the Vision or God. 'Tis good to be here, but it is better to be there, far better to depart, and to be with Christ. While thou art groaning under the Burdens of this present State, groan after the glorious Liberties of the Children of God, in the future State. Thirst for God, for the Living God: O when shall I come and appear before Gou, that the Day may break, and the Shadows fice away? Make bafte, my Beloved, and be thou like to a Roe, or to a young Hart upon the Mountains of Spices.

CHAP. XIII.

An Exhortation to order the Conversation aright after the Ordinance.

W E will now suppose the New Moon to be gone, the Sabbath to be past, and the Solemnities of the Sacrament-day to be over: And is our Work now done? No, now the most needful and difficult Part of our Work begins, which is, to maintain such a constant Watch over ourselves, as that we may, in the whole Course of our Conversation, exemplify the blessed Fruits and

Effects
nance.
we mu
timony
Thing
and f
we tru
made
Reftra

mann

Rules

I

after then where the I the I - Fo not o Chrif fervir all ti thing every bear Fefus festea insti that

it up

of th

Pow

Effects of our Communion with God in this Ordinance. When we come down from this Mount, we must (as Moses did) bring the Tables of Testimony with us in our Hands, that we may in all Things have respect to God's Commandments, and frame our Lives according to them. Then we truly get good by this Ordinance, when we are made betten by it; and use it daily as a Bridle of Restraint, to keep us in from all manner of Sin; and a Spur of Constraint, to put us on to all manner of Duty.

I shall endeavour (1st,) to give some general Rules for the right ordering of the Conversation after we have been at the Lord's Supper; and then (2dly,) I shall instance in some Particulars, wherein we must study to conform ourselves to the Intentions of that Ordinance, and abide under

the Influence of it.

not only for the solemnizing of the Memorial of Christ's Death at certain thmes; but for the preferving of the Remembrance of it in our Mind at all times, as a powerful Argument against every thing that is Ill, and a prevailing Inducement to every thing that is Good: In this Sense we must bear about with us continually the dying of the Lord Jesus, so as that the Life also of Jesus may be manifested in our mortal Bodies, 2 Cor. iv. 10. 'Twas instituted not only for the sealing of the Covenant, that it may be ratified, but for the Imprinting of it upon our Minds, that we may be ever mindful of the Covenant, and live under the Commanding Power of it.

We

We must see to it, that there be an Agreement between our Performances at the Lord's Table, and at other Times; that we be uniform in our Religion, and not guilty of a Self-contradiction. What will it profit us, if we pull down with one Hand what we build up with t'other, and undo in our Lives what we have done in our Devotions? That we may not do fo, let us be ruled

by these Rules.

in recent to superior of the hi First, Our Conversation must be such, as that we may adorn the Profession which in the Lord's Supper we have made. We have in that Ordinance folemnly own'd ourselves the Disciples and Followers of the Lord Jesus; we have done ourselves the Honour to subscribe ourselves his humble Servants, and he hath done us the Honour to admit us into his Family; and now we are concern'd to walk worthy of the Vocation wherewith we are call'd, that our Relation to Christ being so much an Honour to us, we may never be a Dishonour to it. We are faid to be taken into Covenant with God for this very End, that we may be unto him for a Name, and for a Praise, and for a Glory, Jer. xiii. 11. that we may be Witnesses for him, and for the Honour of his Name among Men.

We must therefore be very cautious that we never fay or do any thing to the Reproach of the Gospel, and Christ's holy Religion, or which may give an Occasion to the Enemies of the Lord to blaspheme. If those that profess to be Devout towards God, be Unjust and Dishonest towards Men, this casts Reproach upon Devotion as if that would confift with, and countenance Immorality.

those

those Gentil Liver wound done have a whose thus e Suppe Profe in Int their we fu if afte rais'd we do bear if wo What men be th than herel Devi demn Feaf for t doin

the

let 1

on u

we

your

those who call themselves Christians, walk as other Gentiles walk, and do Satan's Drudgery in Christ's Livery, Christianity suffers by it, and Religion is wounded in the House of her Friends; Injuries are done it, which cannot be repair'd; and those will have a great deal to answer for another Day, for whose sakes the Name of God and bis Dostrine are thus evil spoken of. By our coming to the Lord's Supper we distinguish ourselves from those, whose Profession of Christianity, by their being baptiz'd in Infancy, feems to be more their Chance than their Choice, and by a voluntary Act of our own we surname ourselves by the Name of Israel. Now if after we have thus diftinguish'd ourselves, and so rais'd the Expectations of our Nighbours from us, we do that which is unbecoming the Character we bear; if we be vain, carnal, and intemperate; if we be false and unfair, cruel and unmerciful. What will the Egyptians say? They will say, Commend us to the Children of this World, if these be the Children of God, for what do they more than others? Mens Prejudices against Religion are hereby confirm'd, Advantage is given to Satan's Devices, and the Generation of the Righteous is condemn'd for the fake of those who are Spots in their Feasts of Charity. Let us therefore always be jealous for the Reputation of our Profession, and afraid of doing what may in the least be a Blemish to it; and the greater Profession we make, the more tender let us be of it, because we have the more Eyes upon us, that watch for our halting: When we do good, we must remember the Apostle's Caution, Let not your Good be evil spoken of, Rom. xiv. 16. We

We must also be very studious to do that which will redound to the Credit of our Profession: 'Tis not enough that we be not a Scandal to Religion. but we must strive to be an Ornament to it, by excelling in Virtue, and being forward to every good Work. Our Light must shine, as the Face of Moses did when he came down from the Mount; that is, our good Works must be such, as that they who fee them may give Religion their good Word, and thereby glorify our Father which is in Heaven, Matt. v. 16. Our Conversation must be as becomes the Gospel of Jesus Christ, that they who will not be won by the Word, may be won by it to fay, We will go with you, for we have heard that God is with you. If there be any Virtue, if there be any Praise more amiable and lovely than other, let us think on those Things, Phil. iv. 8. Are we Children? let us walk as obedient Children, well taught, and well manag'd. Are we Soldiers? let us approve ourfelves good Soldiers, well train'd, and well disciplin'd; so we shall do Honour to him that hath call'd us. If God's Ifrael carefully keep and do his Statutes, it will be faid of them to their Honour among the Nations, Surely they are a wife and understanding People, Deut. iv. 6. And this will redound to the Honour of Christ, for thus Wisdom is justified of her Children.

Secondly, Our Conversation must be such, as that we may fulfil the Engagements which at the Lord's Supper we have laid ourselves under. Having at God's Altar sworn that we will keep his Righteous Judgments, we must conscientiously perform it in all the Instances of a holy, righteous,

and in made good, and a Better

Eccle W dange this b let us me, C Ways and t dle, I mine. Cover the I will ? there all A the un

is as
W
in ou
let th
to ev
bast s
faid i
is thy
and x
Street
plouge

Wina

and sober Conversation. The Vows we have made (express or implicit) must be carefully made good, by a constant Watchfulness against all Sin, and a constant Diligence in all Duty, because, Better it is not to vow, than to vow and not to pay,

Ecclef. v. 4, 5.

When we are at any Time tempted to fin, or in danger of being furpriz'd into any ill Thing, let this be our Reply to the Tempter, and with this let us quench his fiery Darts, Thy Vows are upon me, O God. Did I not fay, I will take beed to my Ways, that I fin not with my Tongue? I did fay for and therefore I will keep my Mouth as with a Bridle, Pfal. xxxix. 1. Did I not make a Covenant with mine Eyes? I did; that therefore shall be to me a Covering of the Eyes, that they may never be either the Inlets or the Outlets of Sin. Did I not fay, I will not transgress? Jer. ii. 20. I did say so; and therefore, by the Grace of God, I will abstain from all Appearance of Evil, and have no Fellowship with the unfruitful Works of Darkness. An honest Man is as good as his Word.

When we begin to grow flothful and careless in our Duty, backward to it, and slighting in it, let this stir up the Gift that is in us, and quicken us to every good Word and Work; O my Soul, thou hast said unto the Lord, thou art my Lord; thou hast said it with the Blood of Christ in thy Hand: He is thy Lord then, and worship thou him, Psal. xvi. 2. and xlv. 11. When a Lion in the Way, a Lion in the Streets, deter us from any Duty, and we cannot plough by reason of Cold, not sow or reap for fear of Winds and Clouds; let this help us over the Diffi-

culty,

culty, with a steady Resolution: 'Tis what I have promis'd, and I must perform it: I will not, I dare not be false to my God, and my Covenants with him; I have open'd my Mouth unto the Lord, and without incurring the Guilt of Perjury, I cannot go back.

Thirdly, Our Conversation must be such, as that we may make some grateful Returns for the Favours which we have here receiv'd. The Law of Gratitude is one of the Laws of Nature; for the Ox knows bis Owner, and the Ass bis Master's Crib; and some have thought that all our Gospel Duty may very fitly be comprized in that of Gratitude to our Redeemer. In the Lord's Supper we fee what Christ hath done for us, and we receive what he bestows on us, and in Consideration of both, we must set ourselves not only to love and praise him, but to walk before him in the Land of the Living; that tho' we cannot return him any Equivalent for his Kindness, yet by complying with his Will, and confulting his Honour, we may shew, that we bear a grateful Mind, and would render again according to the Benefit done unto us.

By wilful Sin after a Sacrament, we load ourfelves with the Guilt not only of Treachery, but of base Ingratitude. It was a great Aggravation of Solomon's Apostasy, that he turned from the Lord God of Israel, which had appear'd unto him twice, I Kings xi. 9. More than twice, yea, many a Time God hath appear'd not only for us in his Providences, but to us in his Ordinances, manifesting himself in a distinguishing Way to us, and not unto the World: Now if we carry ourselves strangely to

him front gainf us, everl that on. the I felve: Afte (ball fpit i Lovi Chris him !

> By shew we li loved from the W Zeal thing dear fuffer the I

after

For thatv Supp with receiv

Forf

him

him who hath been such a Friend to us; if we affront him, who hath fo favour'd us, and rebel against him, who hath not only spar'd, but ransom'd us, we deserve to be stigmatiz'd with a Mark of everlasting Infamy, as the most ungrateful Wretches that ever God's Earth bore, or his Sun shone upon. Foolish People and unwife we are, thus to requite the Lord: Let us therefore reason thus with ourfelves, when at any Time we are tempted to Sin. After he hath given us such a Deliverance as this, shall we again break his Commandments? shall we fpit in the Face, and fpurn at the Bowels of fuch Loving-kindness? After we have eaten Bread with Christ, shall we go and lift up the Heel against him? No, God forbid, we will not continue in Sin after Grace bas thus abounded, Rom. vi. 1, 2.

By an exact and exemplary Conversation, we shew ourselves sensible of the mighty Obligations we lie under to love him, and live to him, who loved us, and dy'd for us: We should therefore, from a Principle of Gratitude, always abound in the Work of the Lord, and lay out ourselves with Zeal and Cheerfulness in his Service, thinking nothing too much to do, too hard to suffer, or too dear to part with for him that hath done, and suffer'd, and parted with so much for us. Let

the Love of Christ constrain us.

Fourthly, Our Conversation must be such, as that we may preserve the Comforts which in the Lord's Supper we have tasted. Have we been satisfied with the Goodness of God's House? Let us not receive the Grace of God therein in vain, by the Forseiture or Neglect of those Satisfactions. Fear

the Lord and his Goodness, Hose iii. 5. that is, fear lest you fin against that Goodness, and so sin it away. Have we receiv'd Christ Jesus the Lord? let us bold fast what we have receiv'd, that no Man take our Crown, and the Comfort of it. Hath God here spoken Peace to us? let us then never return to Folly, left we break in upon the Peace that God hath spoken: 'Tis a Jewel too precious to be pawn'd, as it is by the Covetous for the Wealth of this World, and by the Voluptuous for the Pleafures of the Flesh. Have we tasted that the Lord is gracious? let us not put our Mouths out of Tafte to those spiritual and divine Pleasures, by any carnal Delights or Gratifications. Hath God made us to hear Joy and Gladness? Let us not set ourfelves out of the Hearing of that joyful Sound, by listening to the Voice of Satan's Charms, charm he never so wisely.

If we walk loosely and carelesty after a Sacrament, we provoke God to hide his Face from us, to take from us the Cup of Consolation, and to put into our Hands, instead of it, the Cup of Trembling; we cloud our Evidences, shake our Hopes, wither our Comforts, and undo what we have been doing at this Ordinance. That Caution therefore which the Apostle gives to the Elect Lady and her Children, should be ever sounding in our Ears, 2 John 8. Look to yourselves, that we lose not the Things which we have wrought; or, as the Margin reads it, the Things which we have gain'd. Let us not, by our own Folly and Neglect, let slip the Benefit of what we have done, and what we have got at the Table of the Lord.

Espe-

Espe

an Adv

Prejudi

prove :

Satan e

forts w

dinance

if they

nor a S

from Si

of Dea

one of

terous

ny) w

Snares

me, thi

forth t

folv'd,

gin up

but be

we con

and th

far be

Shall

and fr

Christ

spiritu

that o

Those

are th

God i.

who :

nant,

Especially we should take heed lest Satan get an Advantage against us, and improve that to our Prejudice, which we do not take due Care to improve as we ought, to our Benefit. After the Sop. Satan enter'd into Judas, John xiii. 27. If the Comforts which we think we have receiv'd in this Ordinance do not make us more watchful, 'tis well if they do not make us more secure. If they be nor a Savour of Life unto Life, by deterring us from Sin, there is Danger lest they prove a Sayour of Death unto Death, by hardning us in Sin. 'Twas one of the most impudent Words which that adulterous Woman spoke (and she spoke a great many) when she allur'd the young Man into her Snares, Prov. vii. 14, 15. I have Peace-offerings with me, this Day have I paid my Vows, therefore came 1 forth to meet thee. I have confess'd, and been abfolv'd, and therefore can the better afford to begin upon a new Score: I know the worst of it, 'tis but being confess'd and absolv'd again. But shall we continue in Sin because Grace bath abounded. and that Grace may abound? God forbid: Far be it, far be it from us ever to entertain fuch a Thought. Shall we fuck Poison out of the Balm of Gilead, and split our Souls upon the Rock of Salvation? Is Christ the Minister of Sin? Shall the Artifices of our spiritual Enemies turn this Table into a Snare, and that on it which should be for our Welfare, into a Trap. Those are but pretended Comforts in Christ, that are thus made real Supports in Sin. Be not deceiv'd, God is not mock'd. Hell will be Hell indeed to those who thus trample under Foot the Blood of the Covenant, as an unboly Thing, and do despite to the Spirit

of Grace. Their Case is desperate indeed, that are embolden'd in Sin by their Approaches to God.

Fifthly, Our Conversation must be such, as that we may evidence the Communion we have had with God in Christ, at the Lord's Table. It is not enough to fay, that we have Fellowship with bim; the vilest Hypocrites pretend to that Honour, but by walking in Darkness they disprove their Pretensions, and give themselves the Lye, I John i. 6. We must therefore shew that we have Fellowship with him, by walking in the Light, ver. 7. and as be also walked, I John ii. 6. By keeping up Communion with God in Providences, having our Eyes ever towards him, and acknowledging him in all our Ways, receiving all our Comforts as the Gifts of his Bounty, and bearing all our Afflictions as his fatheriy Chastisements, we evidence that we have had Communion with him in Ordinances. They that converse much with Scholars, evidence it by the Tongue of the Learned; as one may likewise discover by the Politeness and Refinedness of a Man's Air and Mien, that his Conversation hath lain much with Persons of Quality. Thus they that have Communion with the holy God should make it to appear in all boly Conversation, not suffering any corrupt Communication to proceed out of their Mouth, but abounding in that which is good, and to the Use of Edifying, that by our Speech and Behaviour it may appear what Country we belong to.

When Peter and John quitted themselves before the Council with such a Degree of Conduct and

Affuraunlear Court they withofe him, very Ordin feeing now with

For in for Manual lemning Lord

Conv

been T

with him these

and fand fent fhou Afte mutt fecti dear

fo w

Affu-

Affurance as one could not have expected from unlearned and ignorant Men, not acquainted with Courts, or Camps, or Academies, it is faid, that they who marvel'd at it took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus, Acts iv. 13. And from those who had been with Jesus, who had follow'd him, sat at his Feet, and eaten Bread with him, very great Things might be expected. In this Ordinance we have been with Jesus, we have been seeing his Beauty, and tasting his Sweetness, and now we should live so, as that all who converse with us may discern it, and by our boly heavenly Converse may take Knowledge of us, that we have been with Jesus.

For the second Thing propos'd. Let us instance in some Particulars wherein we ought in a special Manner to approve ourselves well after this Solemnity, that as we have receiv'd Christ Jesus the

Lord, we may so walk in him, Col. ii. 6.

After we have been admitted into Communion with God, and have renew'd our Covenants with him at his Table, it behoves us to be careful in

these fix Things.

and pious. 'Tis not enough that we live foberly and righteoufly, but we must live godly in this prefent World; and our Sacramental Engagements should stir us up to abound therein more and more. After an Interview with our Friends, by which mutual Acquaintance is improved, and mutual Affections confirmed; we are more constant and endearing in our Correspondence with each other, so we should be with God, after this Ordinance, more

more frequent in holy Ejaculations and Breathings of Soul towards God, intermix'd even with common Business and Conversation; more abundant in Reading, Meditation, and solemn Prayer; more diligent in our Attendance on publick Ordinances; more fix'd and enlarg'd in Closet Devotions, and more lively and affectionate in our Family-worship. Those religious Exercises wherein we have formerly been remiss and careless; easily persuaded to put them by, or put them off, we should now be more constant to, and more careful in, more close in our Application to them, and more serious in our Performance of them.

If we have indeed found that it is good for us to draw near to God, we will endeavour to keep near him, so near him, as upon every Occasion to speak to him, and to hear from him. If this Sacrament has been our Delight, the Word will be our Delight, and we will daily converse with it; Prayer will be our Delight, and we will give ourselves to it, and continue instant in it. They that have been feasted upon the Sacrifice of Atonement, ought to abound in Sacrifices of Acknowledgment; the spiritual Sacrifices of Prayer and Praise, and a broken Heart, which are acceptable to God thro' Christ Fesus: And having in our Flock a Male, we must offer that, and not a corrupt Thing.

It is the Shame of many who are call'd Christians, and have a Name and a Place in God's Family, that they are as backward and indifferent to Holy Duties, as if they were afraid of doing too much for God and their own Souls, and as if their chief chief
to br
more.
they
become
tifully
Ough
Offeri
we m
to do
God
it, fh
their

be stil 2. just a fessio the F after or de that . we d in th we e to tl we : is al Shalt who yet i Reg just

do a

chief Care were to know just how much will serve to bring them to Heaven, that they may do no more. They can be content to go a Mile, but they are not willing to go twain. And doth it become those on whom God hath sown so plentifully, to make their Returns so sparingly? Ought we not rather to enquire what Free-will Offerings we may bring to God's Altar? and how we may do more in Religion than we have us'd to do? They that have found what a good Table God keeps, and how welcome they have been to it, should desire to dwell in his House all the Days of their Life; and blessed are they that do so, they will be still praising him Psal. xxvii. 4. lxxxiv. 4.

2. We must see to it that we be conscientiously just and bonest. We not only contradict our Profession, and give ourselves the Lye, but we reproach the Religion we profess, and give it the Lye, if after we have been at this Sacrament, we deceive or defraud our Brother in any Manner; for this is that which the Lord our God requires of us, that we do justly, i. e. that we never do wrong to any, in their Body, Goods, or good Name; and that we ever fludy to render to all their due, according to the Relation we stand in, and Obligation we lie under to them. That therefore which is altogether just (Justice, as the Word is) thou shalt follow, Deut. xvi. 20. There are many who make no great Pretensions to Religion, and yet natural Conscience, Sense of Honour, and a Regard to the common Good, keep them strictly just in all their Dealings, and they would scorn to do a base and dishonest Thing: And shall not the

the Bonds of this Ordinance added to those Inducements, restrain us from every thing that hath but the Appearance of Fraud and Injustice? A Christian! a Communicant! and yet a Cheat! yet a Man not to be trusted, not to be dealt with but standing on ones Guard! How can those be reconciled? Will that Man be true to his God, whom be bath not seen, that is false to his Brother, whom be bath seen? Shall he be entrusted with the true Riches, that is not faithful in the unrighteous Mammon? Luke xvi. 11.

Let the Remembrance of our Sacramental Vows be always fresh in our Minds, to give check to those secret Covetings which are the Springs of all fraudulent Practices. I have disclaim'd the World for a Portion; shall I then, for the compasfing of a little of its forbidden Gain, wrong my Brother, whom I ought to do good to; wrong my Profession, which I ought to adorn; and wrong my own Conscience, which I ought to keep void of Offence? God forbid. I have likewise renounc'd the bidden Things of Dishonesty, and promis'd not to walk in Craftiness. By the Grace of God I will therefore ever have my Conversation in the World in Simplicity, and godly Sincerity, not with fleshly Wisdom, 2 Cor. i. 12.—iv. 2. They that are so well skill'd in the Arts of Deceit, as to save themselves from the Scandal of it, and to be able to fay with Ephraim, though he had the Balances of Deceit in his Hand. In all my Labours they shall find no Iniquity in me that were Sin, Hosea xil. 7, 8. yet cannot thereby fave themselves from the Guilt of it, and the Ruin that attends it; for doubtdoubtle iv. 6. not cle to have ry, an World

and pe Ordin alway Meekn tle m x. I. and g Storm be ful mities eaten Life 1 lice a feaste under which easy to disple their call'd jection with when the I

their

rels,

doubtless the Lord is the Avenger of all such, I Thess. iv. 6. Those that cheat their Neighbours, cannot cheat their God, but will prove in the End to have cheated themselves into everlasting Misery, and what is Man profited, if he gain the whole

World and lose bis own Soul?

3. We must see to it that we be religiously meek and peaceable. We must not only come from this Ordinance in a calm and quiet Frame, but we must always keep ourselves in such a Frame. By the Meekness and Gentleness of Christ (which the Apostle mentions as a most powerful Charm, 2 Cor. x. 1.) let us be wrought upon to be always meek and gentle, as those that have learn'd of bim. Storms of Passion that are here laid, must never be fuffer'd to make head again, nor must the Enmities that are here flain, ever be reviv'd. Having eaten of this Gospel-Passover, we must all our Life long keep the Feast without the Leaven of Malice and Wickedness, 1 Cor. v. 8. Having been feafted at Wisdom's Table, we must always abide under the Conduct and Influence of that Wisdom which is first pure, and then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, James iii. 17. God was greatly displeas'd with those that, after they had releas'd their Bond Servants, according to the Law, recall'd their Releases, and brought them into Subjestion again, Jer. xxxiv. 11, 17. And so will he be with those who feem to set aside their Quarrels when they come to the Sacrament; but as foon as the Pang of their Devotion is over, the Heat of their Passion returns, and they resume their Quarrels, and revive all their angry Resentments; thereby

thereby making it to appear, that they did never truly forgive, and therefore never were forgiven of God. Fallum non dicitur quod non perseverat.

Let those that have had Communion with God in this Ordinance, be able to appeal to their Relations and Domesticks, and all they converse with, concerning this; and to vouch them for Witnesses; that they have master'd their Passions, and are grown more mild and quiet in their Families than fometimes they have been; and that even when they are most provoked, they know both how to bear Reason and how to speak it. Whatever others do, let us never give Occasion to the Enemies of the Lord to fay, that the Serioufness of Religion makes Men four and morose, and that Zeal in Devotion disposes the Mind to Peevishness and Passion: But let us evidence the contrary, That the Grace of God doth indeed make Men good-natur'd, and that the Pleasures of ferious Godliness make Men truly chearful and easy to all about them. Having been here feal'd to the Day of Redemption, let us not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, that bleffed Dove; and that we may not, let all Bitterness and Wrath, and Anger, and Clamour, and evil-speaking, be put away from us, with all Malice, as it follows there, Eph. iv. 30, 31.

4. We must see to it that we be strictly sober and Chaste. Gluttony and Drunkenness, and sleshly Lusts, are as great a Reproach as can be to those that profess Relation to Christ, and the Expectation of eternal Life. It becomes those that have been feasted at the Table of the Lord, and have there tasted the Pleasures of the spiritual and divine

Life,

Life

to n

to t

for

beer

let

nor

and plea

per,

ples

bitte us :

fore

cil'c

'Tw

Wil

na,

us I

of t

of t

Life

abo

bett

in t

Sen

Serv

F

the

wha

rer

en

od

le-

rfe

for

ns,

a-

hat

OW

it.

ion

eri-

ofe,

to

the

eed

s of

and

al'd

Toly

nay

and

vith

and

fts,

hat

ion

een

iere

rine

ife,

Life, to be dead to all the Delights of Sense, and to make it appear that they are so, by a holy Indifferency to them. Let not the Flesh be indulg'd to the Prejudice of the Spirit, nor Provision made for the fulfilling of the Lusts thereof. Have we been entertain'd with the Dainties of Heaven? let us not be desirous of the Dainties of Sense, nor folicitous to have the Appetite gratified, and all our Enjoyments to the highest degree pleasing. When our Lord had instituted his Supper, and given this Cup of Bleffing to his Difciples, he added, Matt. xxvi. 29. I will not drink benceforth of this Fruit of the Vine: Now welcome the bitter Cup, the Vinegar and the Gall; teaching us after a Sacrament to fit more loofe than before to bodily Delights, and to be better reconcil'd to Hardships and Disappointments in them. Twas the Sin and Shame of the Israelites in the Wilderness, that while they were fed with Manna, Angels Food, they lusted, saying, Who will give us Flesh to eat? And they fin after the Similitude of that Transgression; who when they have eaten of the Bread of Life, and drank of the Water of Life, yet continue to be as curious and careful about their Meat and Drink, as if they knew no better Things, and had their Happiness bound up in them; as if the Kingdom of God were in this Sense Meat and Drink and a Turkish Paradise were their Heaven. Surely they that are of this Spirit serve not our Lord Christ, but their own Bellies.

But if they thus shame themselves who indulge the Flesh, tho' their Reason remaineth with them, what shall we think of those, who by their Intem-

perance

perance put themselves quite out of the Possession of their own Souls, disfit themselves for the Ser. vice of God, and level themselves with the Beasts? A Christian! a Communicant, and yet a Tippler. a Drunkard, and a Companion with those that run to this Excess of Riot! This, this is the Sin that hath been the Scandal and Ruin of many, who having begun in the Spirit, have thus ended in the Flesh: This is that which hath quenched the Spirit, harden'd the Heart, befotted the Head, debauch'd the Conscience, wither'd the Profession, and fo hath flain its Thousands, and its Ten Thoufands. Against this Sin therefore the Lord's Prophets must cry aloud, and not spare: Of the Danger of this the Watchmen are concern'd to give Warning: And dare those who partake of the Cup of the Lord, Drink of the Cup of Devils? I Cor. x. 21. Can there be fo much Concord between Light and Darkness, between Christ and Belial? No, there cannot; these are contrary the one to the other. If Mens communicating will not break them off from their Drunkenness, their Drunkenness must break them off from Communicating; for these are Spots in our Feasts of Charity, and if God be true, Drunkards shall not inherit the Kingdom of God. Let me therefore with all Earnestness, as one that defires to obtain Mercy of the Lord to be faithful, warn all that profess Religion, and Relatten to Christ, to stand upon their guard against this Snare, which hath been fatal to Multitudes. As you tender the Favour of God, the Comforts of the Spirit, the Credit of your Profession, and the Welfare of your own Souls here and hereafter, take

take to t Abi Wa

mad 6. Price

fion bab drin bern

is no drin Pro

to E ings

oufnoto the fully

they and Ten then

shall Let both

SanE Uncl

wan ly f On

er-

52

er,

nat.

Sin

ny,

ded

the

de-

on.

ou-

ro-

an-

ive

Cup

or.

ght

ere

ner.

off

uft

nese

be

n of

as

be

Re-

inst

des.

orts

and

ter,

ake

take heed of being intangled in any Temptations to this Sin. Shun the Society of those Evil-doers: Abstain from all the Appearances of this Sin: Watch and be fober: He that loved us, and washed us from our Sins in his own Blood, hath made us unto our God Kings and Priests, Rev. i. 5. 6. Are we Priests? This was the Law of the Priesthood, and it was a Law made upon Occafion of the Death of Nadab and Abibu, who probably had erred through Wine, Lev. x. q. Do not drink Wine nor strong Drink when ye go into the Tabernacle of the Congregation. Are we Kings? It is not for Kings, O Lemuel, it is not for Kings to drink Wine-left they drink and forget the Law. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. It is not for Christians, to drink to Excess, and to allow themselves in those Riotings and Revellings, which even the fober Heathen condemn'd and abhorr'd.

Adultery, Fornication, Uncleanness, and Lascivioulnels, are likewise Lusts of the Flesh, and defiling to the Soul, which therefore all those must carefully avoid, that profess to be led by the Spirit; they are abominable things, which the Lord bates. and which we also must hate. Are not our Bodies Temples of the Holy Ghost? Dare we then defile them? Are not they Members of Christ? And shall we make them the Members of a Harlot? Let those that eat of the Holy Things, be Holy both in Body and Spirit, and possess their Vessel in Sanstification and Honour, and not in the Lusts of Uncleanness. Let those Eyes never be guilty of a wanton Look, that have here feen Christ evidenty fet forth crucified among us: Let no lewd corMouth into which God's Covenant hath been taken: Let no unclean lascivious Thoughts be ever harbour'd in that Heart which the Holy Jesus vouchsafes to dwell in. Let those that have eaten of Wisdom's Bread, and drank of the Wine that she bath mingled, never hearken to the Invitations of the foolish Woman, who courts the unwary to stolen Waters, and Bread eaten in secret, under pretence that they are sweet and pleasant; for the Dead are there, and the Guests are in the

Depths of Hell, Prov. ix. 17, 18.

5. We must see to it that we be abundantly charitable and beneficent. It is not enough that we do no hurt; but, if we would order our Converfation aright, we must, as we have Opportunity, do good to all Men, as becomes those to whom God in Christ is good, and doth good, and who profess themselves the Disciples and Followers of him who went about doing good. Shall we be felfish, and seek our own Things only, who have here seen how Christ bumbled and emptied bimself for us? Shall we be sparing of our Pains for our Brethrens Good, who have here feen Christ among us as one that serveth, as one that suffereth, and as one who came not to be minister'd unto, but to minister, and to give his Life a Ransom for many? Shall we be shy of speaking to, of speaking for our Poor Brethren, who have here seen our Lord Jesus not asham'd to own us, and intercede for us, notwithstanding our Poverty and Meanness! Shall we be strait-handed in distributing to the Necessities of the Saints, who have here found Christ Christ
us, no
Soul.
should
Receive
every
not to
in the
Follow
bimset

from
World
he liv
Temp
temp
that
on th
World
anoth
there

fet oa T us f with him but Fait a Vi

difq

on t

Christ so liberal and open-handed in imparting to us, not only the Gospel of God, but even his own Soul. After we have been at this Ordinance, we should shew how much we are affected with our Receivings there, by being ready and forward to every good Work: Because our Goodness extendeth not to God, it ought to extend to the Saints that are in the Earth, Pfal. xvi. 2, 3. Thus we must be Followers of God as dear Children, we must walk in Love, as here we see Christ bath loved us, and given bimself for us, Eph. v. 1, 2.

6. We must see to it, that we be more taken off from this World, and more taken up with another World. A Christian then lives like himself, when he lives above the Things that are seen, which are Temporal, and looks upon them with a holy Contempt; and keeps his Eye fixed upon the Things that are not feen, which are Eternal, looking upon them with a holy Concern. We are not of this World, but we are call'd out of it; we belong to another World, and are defign'd for it; we must therefore feek the Things that are above, and not set our Affections on Things beneath.

The Thoughts of Christ crucified should wean us from this World, and make us out of love with it: The World knew him not, but hated him; the Princes of this World crucified him, but he overcame the World, and we also by Faith in him, may obtain a Victory over it, such a Victory over it, as that we may not be entangled by its Snares, encumber'd with its Cares, or disquieted by its Sorrows. By frequent Meditation on the Cross of Christ, the World will be crucified to us, and we to the World, Gal. vi. 14. that is, the World and we shall grow very indifferent one to another, and no Love shall be lost between us.

The Thoughts of Christ glorified should raise our Hearts to that bleffed Place where Christ sitteth on the Right Hand of God, Col. iii. 1. and from whence we look for the Saviour, Phil. iii. 20. When we commemorate Christ's Entrance within the Veil, as our Fore-runner, and have good Hopes of following him shortly; when we think of his being in Paradise, and of our being with him, how should our Affections be carried out towards that Foy of our Lord! How studious should we be to do the Work of Heaven, conform to the Laws of Heaven, and converse (as much as may be) with the glorious Society there! Having received the Adoption of Sons, we should improve our Acquaintance with, and raise our Expectations of, the Inheritance of Sons.

CHAP. XIV.

Some Words of Comfort, which this Ordinance Speaks to Serious Christians.

THE Lord's Supper was intended for the Comfort of good People, not only while they are actually attending on God in it, but ever after; not only that their Joy may be full, but that this Joy may remain in them, John xv. 11. It is a Feast which was made for Laughter, not that of the Fool, which terminates in a Sigh, and

and to truly more, of the Joy, fincentrium Christer, in glad our can be a Brown with the state of the state o

I. be a of th xl. 1 God delig fing was Wif pair do 1 to c forr joici noth 10. bce

> cor fee

> > ma

and the End of it is Heaviness; but that of the truly wise Man, who hath learn'd to rejoice evermore, yea, to rejoice in the Lord always: Not that of the Hypocrite, whose triumphing is short, and his foy, but for a Moment, Job xx. 5. but that of a sincere Christian, whom God causeth always to triumph in Christ, 2 Cor. ii. 14. The Water that Christ here gives, is design'd to be a Well of Water, living Water, sending forth Streams that make glad the City of our God. This Feast, if it be not our own Fault, will be to us a continual Feast, and a Breast of Consolation, from which we may daily

suck and be fatisfied.

1. It is the Will of God that his People should be a comforted People. The most Evangelical Part of the Prophecy of Isaiab begins with this, Chap. xl. 1. Comfort ye, comfort ye my People, saith your God: He takes Pleasure in their Prosperity, he delights to fee them cheerful, and to hear them fing at their Work, and fing in his Ways. Religion was never defign'd to make People melancholy; Wisdom's Adversaries do her Wrong, if they paint her in mourning; and Wisdom's Children do not do her Right, if they give them Occasion to do fo; for though they are like St. Paul, as forrowful, yet they should be like him, always rejoicing, because tho' they seem (perhaps) to have nothing, yet really they possess all Things, 2 Cor. vi. 10. So good a Master do we serve, that he hath been pleas'd to twift Interests with us, and so to compound his Glory and our Comfort, that in feeking the one, we feek the other alfo. He hath made that to be our Duty, which is indeed our P 4 greatest greatest Privilege, and that is, to delight ourselves always in the Lord, and to live a Life of Complacency in him. And it is the New Testament Character of a Christian indeed, that he rejoiceth

in Christ Fesus, Phil. iii. 3.

2. Good Christians have (of all People) most rea. fon to rejoice and be comforted. As for those that are at a Distance from God, and out of Covenant with him, they have reason to be afflitted, and mourn and weep: Rejoice not, O Ifrael, for Joy, as other People, for thou hast gone a whoring from the God, Hos. ix. 1. To them that eat of the forbidden Tree of Knowledge, this Tree of Life also is forbidden; but those that devote themselves to God, have all the Reason in the World to delight themfelves in God. They that ask the Way to Sion with their Faces thitherward, though they go weeping to seek the Lord their God, Jer. 1. 4, 5. yet they shall go on rejoicing, when they have found him; for they cannot but find the Way Pleasantness, and the Paths of it Peace. Have not they reason to fmile, on whom God fmiles? If God hath put Grace into the Heart, hath he not put Gladness there, and a New Song into the Mouth? Is Christ proclaim'd King in the Soul? And ought it not to be done with Acclamations of Jo? Is the Atonement receiv'd, and the true Treasure found? And shall not we rejoice with Joy unspeakable? Have we good Hope (through Grace) of entring shortly into the Joy of our Lord? And have we not cause now to rejoice in hope of it?

3. Yet those that have so much reason to rejoice, are often cast down, and in Sorrow, and not altogether altoget and P enoug of var the Pi whofe High, ther I their for t but v they Hop and] but v fare tain' their take dle v Way Way Maf quai ers. ftrai Hea afte the

the

or t

are

as .

altogether without Cause. This State of Probation and Preparation is a mixed State, and it is proper enough it should be so, for the Trial and Exercise of various Graces, and that God's Power may have the Praise of keeping the Ballance even. In those whose Hearts are visited by the Day-spring from on High, the Light is neither clear nor dark, 'tis neither Day nor Night, Zech. xiv. 6, 7. They have their Comforts, which they would not exchange for the peculiar Treasure of Kings and Provinces; but withal they have their Crosses, under which . they groan, being burthen'd. They have their Hopes, which are as an Anchor to the Soul, both fure and stedfast, entring into that within the Veil; but withal they have their Fears, for their Warfare is not yet accomplish'd, they have not yet attain'd, neither are already perfect. They have their Joys, fuch as the World can neither give nor. take away; Joys that a Stranger doth not intermeddle with; but withal they have their Griefs, their Way to Canaan lies thro' a Wilderness, and their Way to Ferusalem thro' the Valley of Baca: Their Mafter was himself a Man of Sorrows, and acquainted with Grief, and they are to be his Followers. While we are here we must not think it strange, if for a Season, when need is, we are in Heaviness; we can't expect to reap in foy hereafter, unless now we fow in Tears. We must not therefore think that either the present Happiness of the Saints, which in this World they are to expett, or their present Holiness, which in this World they are to endeavour, consists in such Delights and Foys as leave no room for any Mourning or Sense of Trouble:

Trouble; no, there is a Sorrow that is a godly Sorrow; a Jealousy of ourselves that is a godly Jealousy: It is only a perfect Love that casts out all Fears, and all Grief, which we are not to expect in this imperfect State. All Tears shall not be wiped away from our Eyes, nor shall Sorrows and Sighing quite flee away till we come to Heaven: While we are here, we are in a Vale of Tears, and must conform to the Temper of the Climate; we are at Sea, and must expect to be toss'd with Tempests; we are in the Camp and must expect to be alarm'd; while without are Fightings, no wonder that within are Fears.

4. Our Lord Jesus hath therefore provided such Comforts for the Relief of his People, (in their present forrowful State) as may serve to balance their Griefs, and keep them from being pressed above Measure; and he hath instituted holy Ordinances (and especially this of the Lord's Supper) for the Application of those Comforts to them, that they may never fear, may never forrow as those that bave no Hope, or no Joy. The Covenant of Grace (as 'tis minister'd in the everlasting Gospel) has in it a Salve for every Sore, a Remedy for every Malady; fo that they who have an Interest in that Covenant, and know it, may triumph with Bleffed Paul, 2 Cor. iv. 8, 9. Tho' we are troubled on every side, yet we are not distressed; perplexed sometimes, but (Thanks be to God) not in Despair; persecuted by Men, but not forsaken of GoD; cast down, and drooping, but not destroyed and lost. This is that which bears them up under all their Burdens, comforteth them in all their Griefs, and enableth them to rejoice in Tribulation. God is theirs. 2011

theirs, them Thing

Th end, that I they miles of th Four are t with cour Mini Joy, as m the I may the l out Con your for 1 firm tion imp bit rage ces plai at a

froi

theirs, and they are bis, and he hath made with them an everlasting Covenant, well order'd in all Things, and sure; and this is all their Salvation, and all their Desire, however it be, 2 Sam. xxiii. 5.

The Word of God is written to them for this end, That their Joy may be full, I John i. 4. and that through Patience and Comfort of the Scriptures, they may have Hope, Rom. xv. 4. Precious Promises are there treasur'd up, to be the Foundations of their Faith and Hope, and consequently the Fountains of their Joy. Songs of Thanksgiving are there drawn up for them to refresh themselves with in their weary Pilgrimage, and to have recourse to, for the filencing of their Complaints... Ministers are appointed to be the Helpers of their Joy, 2 Cor. i. 24. and to speak Comfort to such as mourn in Zion. The Sabbath is the Day which the Lord hath made for this very End, that they may rejoice and be glad in it. Prayer is appointed for the Ease of troubled Spirits, that in it they may pour out their Complaints before God, and fetch in Comfort from him; Ask, and ye shall receive, that your Joy may be full. This Sacrament was ordain'd for the Comfort of good Christians, for the Confirmation of their Faith, in order to the Prefervation and Encrease of their Joy; and they ought to improve it, both for the strengthning of the Habit of holy Cheerfulness, and their actual Encouragement against the several particular Grievances of this present Time. And there is no Complaint which a good Christian hath cause to make at any Time, which he may not qualify, and keep from growing clamorous, by Comforts drawn from P 6 Mercy what

what he hath seen and tasted, what he hath done and receiv'd at the Lord's Table. Let us therefore be daily drawing Water out of these Wells of Salvation, and, when our Souls are cast down and disquieted within us, let us fetch Arguments from our Communion with God in this Ordinance, both in chiding them for their Despondency, and encouraging them to hope and rejoice in God. What is it that grieves and oppresses us? Why is our Countenance fad, and why go we mourning all the Day long? Whatever the Occasion of the Heaviness is, let it be weigh'd in the Ballances of the Santtuary, and I dare fay there is that Comfort to be fetch'd from this Ordinance, which is fufficient to be fet in the Scale against it, and outweigh it. Let us instance in some of the most common Causes of our Trouble, and try what Relief we may from hence be furnish'd with.

First, Are we disquieted and discouraged by the Remembrance of our former Sins and Provocations? There is that here which will help to quiet and encourage us in reference to this. Conscience Tometimes calls to Mind the Sins of the Unconverted State, and charges them home upon the Soul, especially if they were heinous and scandalous; it repeats the Reproach of the Youth; reaps up the old Quarrels, and aggravates them; rakes in the old Wounds, and makes them bleed afresh; and from hence the disconsolate Soul is ready to draw such hard Conclusions as these: Surely it is impossible that so great a Sinner as I have been should be pardon'd and accepted; that fuch a Prodigal should be welcom'd home, and fuch a Publican ever find Mercy! what

Merc I fo lor into the Grand Soul State Grand Soul State

refus T to fi the l to a ners able bim, bis, our Hea Chr beer we open beer

atl S

Mercy! Can I expect to share in that Grace which I fo long flighted and finn'd against? Or to be taken into that Covenant which I have so often cast away the Cords of? Will the Holy God take one into the Embraces of his Love, that has been for vile and finful, and fitter to be made a Monument of his Wrath? Can there be any Hopes for me? Or if there be some Hope, yet can there be any Joy? If I may (thro' a Miracle of Mercy) escape Hell at last, which I have deserv'd a thousand. times, yet ought I not to weep mine Eyes out, and to go softly all my Years in the Bitterness of my Soul? Ifa. xxxviii. 15. Ought I not to go down to the Grave mourning? Gen. xxxvii. 35. Should not my Soul now refuse to be comforted, which so long refus'd to be convinced?

These are black and sad Thoughts, and enough to fink the Spirit, if we had not met with that at the Lord's Table which gives a fufficient Answer to all these Challenges. We have been great Sinners, but there we have feen the great Redeemer able to fave to the uttermost all that come to God by bim, and have there called him by that Name of bis, which is an Ointment poured forth, The Lord our Righteousness. Our Sins have reached to the Heavens, but there we have feen God's Mercy in Christ reaching beyond the Heavens. We have been wretchedly defiled in our own Ways, but there we have feen not only a Laver, but a Fountain open'd for the House of David to wash in, and have been affur'd that the Blood of Christ cleanseth from all Sin, even that which (for the Heinousness of its Nature, and the Multitude of its Aggravations) has been

been as Scarlet and Crimson, Isa. i. 18. That Article of the Covenant, which is so expressive of a general Pardon, hath been seal'd to me upon Gospel Terms, Heb. viii. 12. For I will be merciful to their Unrighteousness, and their Sins and their Iniquities will I remember no more, and this I rely upon. Great Sinners have obtained Mercy, and why may not I?

And tho' an humble Remembrance of Sin will be of use to us all our Days, yet such a disquieting Remembrance of it as hinders our Faith in Christ, and our Joy in God, is by no means good; even Sorrow for Sin may exceed due Bounds, and Penitents may be swallow'd up with overmuch Sorrow, 2 Cor. ii. 7. The Covenant of Grace speaks not only Pardon, but Peace to all Believers, and not only fets the broken Bones, but makes them to rejoice, Pfal. li. 8. When it faith, Thy Sins be forgiven thee, it saith also, Son, Daughter, Be of good cheer, Matt. ix. 2. It is the Duty of those that have receiv'd the Atonement, to take the Comfort of it, and to joy in God, through our Lord Jesus Christ, Rom. v. 11. Acts of Self-denial and Mortification are Means and Evidences of our Sanctification, and fuch as we ought to abound in, but they are not the Grounds of our Justification. Christ's Blood that makes the Satisfaction, not our Tears. Therefore we must not so remember former Sins as to put away present Comforts: A Life of Repentance will very well confift with a Life of holy Cheerfulness,

Secondly, Are we disquieted and discouraged by the Sense of our Sins of daily Instrmity? There is that here which will be a Relief against this Grie-

vance

flect and l daily that the ! Vair ceed the Wh Div with abou gen offer to pen Sta one opt

vanc

ful hav star bor

In

hav am

vance also. I have not only former Guilt to reflect upon, contracted in the Days of my Ignorance and Unbelief; but, alas, I am still finning, finning, daily. God knows, and my own Heart knows, that in many Things I do offend; I come short of the Rule, and short of the Glory of God every Day. Vain Thoughts lodge within me, idle Words proceed from me. If I would count either the one or the other, they are more in number than the Sand. When I think of the Strictness and Extent of the Divine Law, and compare my own Heart and Life with it, I find that innumerable Evils compass me about. Neglects of Duty are many, and Negligences in Duty are more. Who can tell how oft be offends? If the Righteous God should enter into Judgment with me, and be extreme to mark what I do amis, I were not able to answer him for one of a thousand. It might have been expected, that when the God of Mercy had, upon my Repentance, forgiven the Rebellions of my finful State, taken me into his Family, and made me as one of his hired Servants: nay, as one of his adopted Children, that I should have been a dutiful Child, and a diligent Servant: But, alas! I have been sothful and trifling, and in many Instances undutiful; I am very defective in my Duty both to my Master, and to my Fellow-Servants, and in many things transgress daily. For these things I weep, mine Eye, mine Eyes run down with Tears.

But there is that in this Ordinance, which may keep us from finking under this Burden, tho' we have Cause enough to complain of it: 'Tis true, I am sinning daily, and it is my Sorrow and Shame that I am so; but the Memorial of that great Sacrifice which Jesus Christ offer'd once for all upon the Cross, is therefore continually to be celebrated on Earth, because the Merit of it is continually pleaded in Heaven, where Christ ever lives to make Intercession in the Virtue of his Satisfaction: Having therefore celebrated the Memorial of it at the Table of the Lord, here in the outer Court, I ought to take the Comfort of the continual Efficacy of it within the Veil, and its Prevalency for the Benefit of all Believers. The Water out of the Rock, the Rock smitten, follows God's Israel through this Wilderness; in the precious Streams of which they that are wash'd are welcome to wash their Feet from the Pollutions they contract in their daily Walk through this defiling World; and the best have need of this washing, John xiii. 10. That needful Word of Caution, That we fin not, is immediately follow'd with this Word of Comfort, but if any Man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father; one to speak for us, and to plead our Cause; and he hath a good Plea to put in on our own Behalf, for be is the Propitiation for our Sins, I John ii. 1, 2.

Add to this, That the Covenant of Grace, which is feal'd to us in this Ordinance, is so well order'd in all Things, and so sure, that every Transgression in the Covenant doth not presently throw us out of Covenant. We do not stand upon the same Terms that Adam in Innocency did, to whom the least Failure was fatal: No, to us God hath proclaim'd his Name gracious and merciful, forgiving Iniquity, Transgression, and Sin. If we mourn

mou of the strive may Charles I a Go Forg pray Brea of G memili God Sacr

the may then men as a com fecti under nation of the com fection of the com man and the com man are comman are comma

of the plain are l

mourn for our Sins of daily Infirmity, are asham'd of them, and humble ourselves for them, if we strive, and watch, and pray against them, we may be fure they shall not be laid unto our Charge; but in Christ Jesus they shall be forgiven to us, for we are under Grace, and not under the Law. The God we are in Covenant with is a God of Pardon, Neh. ix. 17. with him there is Forgiveness, Psal. cxxx. 4. We are instructed to pray for daily Pardon as duly as we pray for daily Bread, and are encourag'd to come boldly to the Throne of Grace for Mercy: So that tho' there be a Remembrance made of Sins every Day, yet, thanks be to God, there may be a Remembrance made of the Sacrifice for Sin, by which an Everlasting Righteousness was brought in.

Thirdly, Are we disquieted and discourag'd by the sad Remainders of indwelling Corruption? We may from hence derive Support under this Burthen. All that are enlighten'd from on high lament the Original Sin that dwelleth in them, as much as the actual Transgressions that are committed by them; not only that they are defective in doing their Duty, but that they labour under a natural Weakness and Inability for it; not only that they are often overtaken in a Fault, but that they have a natural Proneness and Incli-'Twas the bitter nation to that which is Evil. Complaint of bleffed Paul himself. O wretched Man that I am! who shall deliver me from the Body of this Death? Rom. vii. 24. and it is the Complaint of all that are spiritually alive, while they

are here in this imperfect State.

The most Intelligent sind themselves in the dark, and apt to mistake; the most Contemplative find themselves unfixed and apt to wander: The most active for God sind themselves dull and apt to tire; when the Spirit through Grace is willing, yet the Flesh is weak; and when we would do good, evil is present with as. Corrupt Appetites and Passions often get head, and betray us into many Indecencies. This makes the Heart sad, and the Hands feeble; and by reason of these remaining Corruptions, many a good Christian loses the Comfort of his Graces. These Canaanites in the Land are as Thorns in the Eyes, and Goads in the Side of many an Israelite.

But be not cast down, my Soul; the Covenant which was feal'd to thee at the Table of the Lord, was a Covenant of Grace, which accepts Sincerity as Gospel-Perfection, not a Covenant of Innocency, which accepts of nothing less than a finless spotless Purity. Were not these Complaints pour'd out before the Lord, and did he not fay, My Grace is sufficient for thee? And what canst thou desire more? 2 Cor. xii. 9. Were not Orders given at the Banquet of Wine, for the crucifying of the Adversary and Enemy, this wicked Haman, so that though it be not yet dead, it is a Body of Death, and ere long it shall be put off for ever? Was it not there faid to thee, was it not feal'd, That Sin shall not have Dominion over thee; but the God of Peace shall bruise Satan under thy Feet shortly? So that though he may for a while disturb thy Peace, and his Troops may foil thee, yet, like Gad in Jacob's Bleffing, thou **fhalt**

tha! ed I quei brez per yea ved Nec con war opp (bal Kin call haf Go the

> hat of to for Pfa

> > Bat tan tion of gain fing refe

tho ver vex

thi

e

2-

r:

ce

ve

pt

e-

he

on.

od fe-

S,

nt he

ots

nt an

not

ıst

ers

ng

n, of

d,

ut

by

a

av

ou

shalt overcome at the last, Gen. xlix. 18. The bruifed Reed shall not be broken, nor the smoaking Flax quench'd, but Judgment shall in due Time be brought forth unto Victory, Grace shall get the upper Hand of Corruption, and be a Conqueror, yea, more than a Conqueror, through him that loved us. Come then, come fet thy Feet upon the Necks of these Kings, and rejoice in hope of a compleat Victory at last. These Lusts which war against thee, make War with the Lamb too, and oppose his Interests; but for certain the Lamb shall overcome them; for he is Lord of Lords, and King of Kings, and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful, Rev. xvii. 14. Thou hast feen on how firm a Rock the Kingdom of God within thee is built, and may'ft be fure that the Gates of Hell shall not prevail against it. Christ hath given thee a Banner to be displayed because of the Truth, and through him thou shalt do valiantly; for he it is that shall tread down thine Enemies, Pfal. lx. 4, 12.

Go on (my Soul) go on to fight the Lord's Battles, by a vigorous Resistance of Sin and Satan; maintain a constant Guard upon all the Motions of thy Spiritual Enemies, hold up the Shield of Faith, and draw the Sword of the Spirit against all their Assaults: Suppress the first Risings of Corruption, make no Provision for it, resolve not to yield to it, walk in the Spirit, that thou may'st not fulfil the Lusts of the Flesh; never make League with these Canaanites, but vex these Midianites, and smite them; mortify this Body of Death, and all its Members; strengthen

strengthen such Principles, and dwell upon such Considerations as are proper for the weakning of the Power of finful Lusts. And then be of good Comfort, this House of Saul shall grow weaker and weaker, and the House of David stronger and stronger. Thou hast feen, my Soul, thou hast tasted the Bread and Wine which the Lord Jesus, that bleffed Melchisedeck, has provided for the Support and Refreshment of all the Followers of faithful Abraham, when they return weary (and wounded perhaps) from their Spiritual Conflicts: Make use of this Provision then, feast upon it daily, and go on in the Strength of it: Thank God (as St. Paul did in the midst of these Complaints) for Jesus Christ, who not only bath pray'd for thee, that thy Faith fail not, but is now, like Moses, interceeding on the top of the Hill, while thou art, like Joshua, fighting with these Amalekites in the Valley. Be faithful therefore to the Death, and thou shalt shortly have a Place in that New Ferusalem, into which no unclean Thing shall enter. Now thou groanest, being burthen'd; but in Heaven there shall be none of these Complaints, nor any Cause for them.

Fourthly, Doth the Trouble arise from prevailing Doubts and Fears about thy Spiritual State? We may draw that from this Ordinance which will help us to silence those Fears, and solve those Doubts; and to clear it up to us, that God in Christ is ours, and we are his, and that all shall be well shortly. Many good Christians, though they are so far willing to hope the best concerning themselves, as not to decline coming to the

Lord's

their rits, been for clou the piou as g as p Way ente is in E

Lord

fome

mu ver Goo the But gav

dout

the

in Kif was Ch

fon utti

Ch. Bu

Lord's Table, and there perhaps they meet with some Satisfaction, yet afterwards the Tide of their Comforts ebbs, a Sadness seizeth their Spirits, the Peace they have had they suspect to have been a Delusion, and are ready to give up all for gone: Unbelief makes hard Conclusions, clouds the Evidences, shakes the Hopes, withers the Joys, suggests that it is as good give off all pious Pursuits, as thus keep them up in vain; as good make a Captain, and return into Egypt, as perish in this Wilderness; for this is not the Way to Canaan: And thus many are kept from entering into the present Sabbatism or Rest, which is intended for the People of God in this Life, by

Unbelief, Heb. iv. 9, 11.

h

of

bo

er

nd

s,

10

of

bi

:

it

nk

n-

'd

ce

le

tes

b,

W

7.

in

S,

il-

Ve

ill

fe

in

all

gh

n-

he

l's

But, O thou of little Faith, wherefore dost thou doubt? Come, call to Remembrance the former Days, the former Sacrament Days, and the fweet Communion thou hadst with God in them; Days never to be forgotten. Thou doubtest whether God loves thee; and thou art ready to fay as they did, Mal. i. 2. Wherein hath he loved me? But dost thou not remember the Love-tokens he gave thee at his Table, when he embraced thee in the Arms of his Grace, kiffed thee with the Kisses of his Mouth, and his Banner over thee was Love. Thou doubtest whether thou be a Child of God, and a chosen Vessel or no, and art sometimes tempted to say, Surely the Lord bath utterly separated me from his People, and I am a dry Tree, Isa. lvi. 3. How should he set me among the Children, and give me a pleasant Land? Jer. iii. 19. But, dost thou not remember the Children's Bread

Bread thou hast been fed with at thy Father's Table, and the Spirit of Adoption there fent forth into thine Heart, teaching thee to cry, Abba, Father? Thou calledft thyfelf a Prodigal, and no more worthy to be accounted a Son, because thou didst bear the Reproach of thy Youth, which made thee ashamed, yea, even confounded; but, did not God at the same time call thee as he did penitent Ephraim, a dear Son, a pleasant Child? Were not bis Bowels troubled for thee? And did he not fay, I will furely bave Mercy on thee? Jer. xxxi. 18, 19, 20. Did not thy Father meet thee with tender Compassions? Did he not call for the best Robe, and put it on thee? Did he not invite thee to the fatted Calf? And, which was best of all, give thee a Kis, which seal'd the Pardon? And wilt thou now call that Point in question which was then fo well fettled? Is GOD a Man, that he should lye; or the Son of Man, that he should repent? No, he is GOD, and not Man. Thou doubtest whether Christ be thine or no; whether thou haft any Interest in his Mediation and Intercession; whether he dy'd for thee or no: But didft thou not at his Table accept of him to be thine, and confent to him upon his own Terms? Didst thou not fay to him, with thy Finger in the Print of the Nails, My Lord and my God! And did he not answer thee with good Words, and comfortable Words, saying unto thee, I am thy Salvation? Hast thou revok'd the Bargain? or, Dost thou not fear that he will revoke it? Was it not an everlasting Covenant, never to be forgotten? Why art thou troubled? And why do

do Tho presen well a to the my felf, ther t any F gotter Work ble? thy d thou and f fire a thou not a Hear towar with doub able Speak my 7 dost and thou Lord

> Why Tren look (faith

not,

do Thoughts arise in thy Heart? Was not Christ present with thee, and did he not shew himself well affected to thee, when at his Table he faid to thee, Behold my Hands and my Feet, that it is I nv/elf, Luke xxiv. 38, 39. Thou doubtest whether thou hast any Grace or no, any Love to God, any Faith, any Repentance; but hast thou forgotten God's Workings on thy Heart, and the Workings of thy Heart towards God at his Table? Did not thine Heart burn within thee, when thy dear Redeemer talk'd with thee there? Didst thou not fit down under his Shadow with Delight, and fay, It is good to be here? Didst thou not defire a Sign of the Lord, a Token'for Good? Didst thou not fay, Do not deceive me? And was there not a Token for Good shewed thee? Was not thy Heart melted for Sin? Was it not drawn out towards God? Did it not appear that God was with thee of a Truth? Wherefore then doft thou doubt of that which thou hadft then fuch comfortable Evidences of? Wby fay'st thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My Way is hid from the Lord, and my Judgment is passed over from my God? Why dost thou entertain such hard Thoughts of God and thy own State? Hast thou not known, bast thou not heard, that the Everlasting God, even the Lord, the Creator of the Ends of the Earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? Ifa. xl. 27, 28.

And why art thou fearful and faint-hearted? Why dost thou look forward with Terror and Trembling, while thou hast so much reason to look forward with Hope and Rejoicing? Alas, (saith the troubled Spirit) God hath cast me off

out of bis Sight, and I fear will cast off for ever, and will be favourable no more; I shall no more see the Lord, even the Lord in the Land of the Living! My Comforts are remov'd, and all my pleasant Things are laid waste! My Bones are dry'd, my Hope is lost, and I am cut off for my Part, Ezek. xxxvii. 11. But hearken to this, thou that thus fearest continually every Day: Dost thou not remember the Encouragements Christ gave thee at his Table to hope in him, and to expect all Good from him? Did he not fay, I will never leave thee, nor forfake thee? And, didst not thou promise that thou wouldst never leave nor forfake him? Nay, did not he promise to put his Fear into thy Heart, that thou might'st not depart from him? He did: And is not he faithful that bath called thee, faithful that hath promis'd, who also will do it? Thou art afraid that some time or other Satan will be too hard for thee, and thou shalt one day perish by his Hand; but hast thou not had that precious Promise seal'd to thee, That the faithful God will never suffer thee to be tempted above what thou art able, but will with the Temptation make a Way for thee to escape? 1 Cor. x. 13. His Providence shall proportion the Tryal to the Strength; or (which comes all to one) his Grace shall proportion the Strength to the Tryal. Thou art afraid that after all thou shalt come short; that by reafon of the Violence of the Storm, the Treachery of the Sea, and especially thine own Weakness and Unskilfulness, thou shalt never be able to weather the Point, and get fafe into the Harbour at last: But shall I ask thee, thou that followest Christ

Chrithou with it is fear it, a Jefu mitte whe Pow cure but

Lor port what Sacrand faid we felv rit; man the Bor

at i

and

und

Christ thus trembling, Dost thou not know whom thou hast believed? Is thy Salvation entrusted with thyself, and lodg'd in thy own Hands? No, it is not; if it were, thou wouldst have Reason to fear the Loss of it: But hath not God committed it, and hast not thou committed it to the Lord Jesus? And is not he able to keep that which is committed to him against that Day? That great Day, when it shall be call'd for: Is not that a Divine Power that keeps thee, a Divine Promise that secures thee? Be not fearless then, Be not faithless,

but believing.

Fifthly, Are we disquieted and discourag'd by the Troubles and Galamities of this Life? From our Communion with God in the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper, we may fetch Comfort and Support under all the Afflictions of this present Time, whatever they be. Our Master instituted this Sacrament in the Night wherein he was betrayed; and foon after he put off his Body, and pleafantly faid, Now I am no more in the World; but when we have receiv'd this Sacrament, we find ourfelves still in the World, which is Vexation of Spirit; the Soul still in a House of Clay, liable to many Shocks; and so close is the Union between the Soul and the Body, that what toucheth the Bone and the Flesh, cannot but affect the Spirit at second-hand. We are born and born again to Trouble: Besides that, we are expos'd with others to the common Calamities of Human Life, and the Perfecutions which all that will live godly in Christ Jesus must count upon: We are under the Discipline of Sons, and must look for ChaChastifement. Afflictions are not only consistent with the Love of God, but they flow from it; As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten. They are not only reconcileable with the Covenant, but a Branch of it—I will chasten their Transgression with the Rod, and their Sin with Stripes, is an Article of the Agreement with David and his Seed, with this comfortable Clause added, Nevertheless my Loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him:—My Covenant will I not break. Pi al. lxxxix. 32, 33.

There is no disputing against Sense: Christianity was not defign'd to make Men Stocks and Stones, and Stoics under their Calamities: No Affliction for the present is joyous, but grievous. Hence the best Men, as they have their Share of Trouble, so they cannot but have the Sense of it; that's allow'd them, they groan, being burthened: But this Sense of Troubles is apt to exceed due Bounds: 'Tis hard to grieve, and not to overgrieve: to lay to-heart an Affliction, and not lay it too near the Heart. When Grief for any outward Trouble overwhelms our Spirits, imbitters our Comforts, hinders our Joy in God, stops the Mouth of Praise, takes off our Chariot-Wheels, and makes us drive heavily in our Way to Heaven, then it is excessive and inordinate, and turns into Sin to us. When Sorrow fills the Heart, and plays the Tyrant there: when it makes us fretful and impatient, and breaks forth into Quarrels with God and his Providence, and robs us of the Enjoyment of ourselves, our Friends, and our GOD, 'tis an Enemy that we are concern'd to take up Arms against.

And

Co

ag

na

Lo

Ch

ing

nie

we

the

Cro

to

tion

not

fe&

par

tha

with

the .

Chr

own

he f

invi

Fat

Hav

Chr

him

me,

Cup

Hav

a La

open

to fo

And from our Sacramental Covenants and Comforts we may fetch plenty of Arguments against the unreasonable Infinuations of inordinate Grief. Did I not see at the Table of the Lord, a lively Representation of the Sufferings of Christ, the Variety and Extremity of his Suffering? Did I not fee his Tears, his Sweats, his Agonies, his Stripes, the Pain and Shame he underwent? And is the Servant better than his Master, and the Disciple than his Lord? Did Christ go by the Cross to the Crown, and shall a Christian expect to go any other Way? The Captain of our Salvation was made perfect through Sufferings, and have not we much more need of them, for the perfecting of what is lacking in us? Is not this one. part of our Conformity to the Image of Christ that as he was a Man of Sorrow, and acquainted with Grief, so we should be, that he might be the First-born among many Brethren? A Sight of Christ's Afflictions should reconcile us to our own; especially if we consider, not only what he fuffer'd, but bow he fuffer'd, and with what an invincible Patience and cheerful Submission to his Father's Will, leaving us an Example, 1 Pet. ii. 21. Have we so oft celebrated the Memorial of Christ's Sufferings, and have we not yet learn'd of him to fay, The Cup that my Father bath given me, shall I not drink it? Though it be a bitter Cup, Father, not my Will, but thy Will be done. Have we not learn'd of him, who was led as a Lamb to the Slaughter, to be dumb, and not to open our Mouths against any thing that God doth, to forgive our Enemies and pray for our Perse-Q 2 cutors,

f

e

t

y

1-

d,

t-

ay

e,

he

it

th

nd

ur

we

nd

cutors, and cheerfully to commit ourselves to Him that judgeth righteously? Let the same Mind be in us which here we have feen to be in Christ Jesus.

Yet this is not all: In the Lord's Supper we gave up ourselves, and all we have, unto the Lord, with a Promise to acquiesce in all the Dispofals of his Providence concerning us and ours; let us not therefore, by our Discontent and Uneafiness, revoke the Surrender which we then made, or go counter to it. We there faid it, and feal'd it, that we would be the Lord's, and may be not do what he will with his own, especially when it is so by our own Consent? God there said it, and feal'd it to us, That he would be to us a Father, and can we take any thing amis from a Father, fuch a Father who never chastens us but for our Profit, that we may be Partakers of his Holines? Inviolable Affurances were there given to us, that all Things should work together for our prefent Good, and for our future Glory: That as Afflictions abound, Confolations shall so much the more abound; and some Experience we there had of the Sweetness and Power of those Consolations, which we ought to treasure up, that we may have them ready for our Supports in the Evil Day. Can we forget how fweet GOD's fmiles were which there we faw? How reviving his Comforts were which there we tasted? And are not those fufficient to countervail the Loss of the World's flattering Smiles, and the Comforts we have in the Creature? 'Tis generally suppos'd, That the comfortable Sermon which Christ preach'd to his Disciples on that Text, Let not your Hearts be trou-

mi W up no ap

tro

for Str it 1 titu und Ta

the

hov

our ow Stir woo bitt of l

Dic bebi no Isa. Ho

Dic

I ai ther ness kno

did a lin troubled, John xiv. 1. immediatly follow'd the Administration of the Lord's Supper; for it is the Will of Christ, that those whom he hath raised up to sit with him by Faith in Heavenly Places, should not be cast down or disquieted for any Cross or Dis-

appointment in Earthly Things.

S

e

·e

s

n

e

is

be

4-

Art thou fick, languishing perhaps under fome wasting Distemper, which consumes thy Strength and Beauty like a Moth? Or chastened. it may be, with pain upon the Bed, and the multitude of the Bones with strong Pain? Or labouring under the Infirmities and Decays of Old Age? Take Comfort then from thy Communion with the Lord at his Table. Didst thou not see there. how Christ himself bore our Sicknesses, and carried our Sorrows, then when he bore our Sins in his own Body upon the Tree, and so took away the Sting of them, extracted out of them the Wormwood and the Gall, which he himself drank in a bitter Cup, and infus'd into them the Comforts of his Love, which he hath given us to drink of? Didst thou not there receive a seal'd Pardon? Did not God, in love to thy Soul, cast all thy Sins behind bis Back, and tell thee fo? Thou hast then no reason to complain of Bodily Distempers: Ifa. xxxiii. 24. The Inhabitant shall not fay, I am fick. How fo? How can one that is fick avoid faying, I am fick? Why, it follows, The People that dwell therein shall be forgiven their Iniquity. And Sickness is nothing, or next to nothing, to those who know their Sins are pardon'd. When thou didst present thy Body to God in that Ordinance a living Sacrifice, and didst engage that it should be

be for the Lord, was it not graciously added -And the Lord for the Body? 1 Cor. vi. 13. And if the Lord be for the Body, he will strengthen thee upon the Bed of Languishing; and tho' he may not presently help thee off it; yet he will set by thee, and (which speaks the wonderful Condescension of Divine Goodness) be will make all thy Bed in thy Sickness, Psal. xli. 3. And that Bed cannot but be

made easy, which he hath the making of.

Art thou Poor, cross'd in thine Affairs, disappointed in lawful and hopeful Defigns, clogg'd with Cares, and perhaps, reduc'd to Streights? let the spiritual Riches secur'd to thee in that fealing Ordinance, be a Balance to the Affliction of outward Poverty. The God of Truth hath faid it, and thou may'ft rely upon it, That those who fear him, and feek him, shall not want any good thing; not any thing that Infinite Wisdom fees really good for them. Trust in the Lord, therefore, and do good with the little thou haft, so shalt thou dwell in the Land, and verily thou shalt be fed, Psal. xxxvii. 3. It is not promis'd that thou shalt be feasted with Varieties and Dainties; those who are feasted at God's Table need not complain, tho' they be not feasted at their own: But thou shalt be fed, fed with Food convenient for thee. Some good Christians, that have been in a very poor Condition, have faid, That they have made many a Meal upon the Promifes when they wanted Bread: Verily thou shalt be fed; Pascere Fide; so the learned Junius reads it, Be fed by Faith; and compares it with Hab. ii. 4. The Just shall live by his Faith; and good Living,

tho Shar Vin rejo vati

goo

bloff

affli com grat of the If 1 har of o Bloc and 'Tw poi Cor

> thee fhor keep for Sati Goo thou yet

Dea

him

good

good Feeding it is. Though the Fig-Tree do not blossom, and there be no Fruit in the Vine, yet while thou hast in the Lord's Supper seen the Rose of Sharon blossoming, and tasted the Fruit of the true Vine, thou hast Reason enough, however it be, to rejoice in the Lord, and to joy in the God of thy Sal-

vation, Hab. iii. 17, 18.

Are thy Relations a Grief to thee? Do those afflict thee of whom thou saidst, These same shall comfort me? Suppose thy Yoke-fellow unsuitable, Children undutiful, Parents unkind, Friends ungrateful, Neighbours injurious; yet the Comfort of our Relation to God may fuffice to make up the Loss of Comfort in any Relation on Earth. If Man be false, yet God is faithful; If Man be harsh, yet God is gracious. Though the Waters of our Rivers may be mudded, or turn'd into Blood, yet the Fountain of Life runs always clear, and its Streams are pure as Crystal, Rev. xxii. 1. 'Twas upon the Supposition of Family Disappointments that David, in his last Words, took Comfort from the Covenant of Grace made with him, 2 Sam. xxiii. 5.

Are those that are dear to thee removed from thee by Death? 'tis fit that which is so sown should be water'd: But Sacrament Comforts will keep us from Sorrowing, as those that have no Hope for them that sleep in Jesus. We have lost the Satisfaction we us'd to have in them; but is not God better to us than ten Sons, far better than ten thousand such Relations could have been? And yet they are not lost, they are only gone before, and Death itself cannot wholly cut us off from Com-

munion

munion with them, for we are come to the Spirits of just Men made perfect, and hope to be with

them shortly, Heb. xii. 23.

Are the Calamities of the Church, and of the Nation, our Affliction; 'Tis fit they should be so, for we have eaten and drank into the great Body, and, as living Members, must feel its Grievances: But in the Lord's Supper we have feen what Provision the Grace of God hath made for his Houshold; and from thence may infer the Protection under which the Providence of God will always keep it fafe. The Promises that are feal'd to us are fure to all the Seed, and the Covenant of Grace is the Rock on which the Church is built so firm, that the Gates of Hell shall never prevail against it. The Lord (we see) bath founded Sion, and the Poor of his People shall trust to that. Let us at this Ordinance learn this new Song, and fing it oft, Hallelujab, The Lord God Omnipotent reigneth.

Sixthly, Are the Fears of Death a Trouble and Terror of us; We may fetch from the Lord's Supper that which will enable us through Grace to triumph over these Fears. This is a Fear which is often found to have Torment, and, by Reason of it, many weak Christians have been all their Life subject to Bondage, Heb. ii. 15. 'Tis likewise a Fear which often brings a Snare, exposeth us to many Temptations, and gives Satan Advantage against us. There are many, who, we hope, through Grace, are sav'd from the second Death, and yet are afraid of the first Death, being more solicitous than they need to be about a

dying

of a wou how we

Lor

dyin

a I with Dar and Repragator

we in through the likes of the likes

cam

us, I not a not went

and but i

Death it tru not d

a the B

dying Life, and more timorous than they need to be of a living Death, a Death that is their way to Life.

But the Arrests of Death and its Harbingers would not be at all dreadful, if we did but know how to make a due Improvement of the Comforts we were made Partakers of at the Table of the Lord. We there faw Christ dying, dying so great a Death, a Death in Pomp, arm'd and attended with all its Terrors, dying in Pain, in Shame, in Darkness, in Agonies, and yet the Son of God, Thi, takes off the and the Heir of all Things. Reproach of Death, fo that now we need not be asham'd to die. If Christ humbled himself, and became obedient to Death, why should not we? It likewise takes off the Terror of Death, so that now we need not be afraid to die. When we walk through that dark and difmal Valley, we have no Reason to fear any Evil, while the great Shepherd of the Sheep is not only gone before us, but goes along with us, His Rod and bis Staff they comfort us, Pfal. xxiii. 4. He is our Leader, and we do not approve ourselves his good Soldiers, if we be not willing to follow him whither soever he goes. He went through Death to the Joy fet before him; and we cannot expect to follow him to that Joy, but in that Way. Through this Fordan we must enter Canaan.

The Death of Christ hath broken the Power of Death, and taken from it all the Armour wherein it trusted, so that now let it do its worst, it cannot do a good Christian any real Prejudice, for it cannot separate him from the Love of God. Surely the Bitterness of Death is now past by Christ's tast-

n

e

a

g

ing it, Heb. ii. 9. The Sharpness of Death Christ hath overcome, by submitting to it, and so hath open'd the Kingdom of Heaven to all Believers. The sucking Child may now play upon this Hole of the Asp, and the weened Child may put his Hand on this Cockatrice Den: For Death itself shall not hurt or

destroy in all God's Hely Mountain.

Nay, the Death of Christ hath quite alter'd the Property of Death. It not only ceaseth to be an Enemy, but it is become a Friend: The Covenant of Grace feal'd to us in the Lord's Supper, affures us of the unspeakable Kindness that even Death itself shall do us. All Things are yours—and Death among the rest, 1 Cor. iii. 22. As the Death of Christ was the Purchase of our Happiness, so our own Death is the Passage to our Happiness; it dischargeth us from our Prison, and conveys us to our Palace. The Promise of eternal Life seal'd to us, and the Earnests of that Life communicated to us in this Ordinance, enable us to look with Comfort on t'other side Death, and then we need not look with Terror on this Side it.

Art thou afraid to give up thy Soul? Thou hast already given it up to God in Christ to be sanctified, and therefore may'st then, with a holy Chearfulness, give it up to God in Christ to be sav'd. The dying Jesus, by committing his Spirit into the Hands of his Father, hath enbolden'd all his Followers, in a dying Hour, to do the same. Why should that Soul be afraid to go out of the Body, and quit this World of Sense, which is through Grace ally'd to, and by Faith acquainted

with Gua Wo into

nant nant cerni Eart ned, ous are 1 prefe Sign. conce our ferv' which maii rais' glori

Fear fhall ditail having fhall ter to then every the

their

with

with the bleffed World of Spirits, and is fure of a Guard of Angels ready to convey it to that World, and a faithful Friend ready to receive it into that World.

S

t

y

e

it

11

2.

e

is

ed

th

Art thou afraid to put off thy Body? The Covenant feal'd to thee at the Lord's Table is a Covenant with thy Duft, and gives Commandment concerning thy Bones. Fear not the Return of thine Earth to its Earth; 'tis in order to its being refined, and in due time restor'd to its Soul a glorious and incorruptible Body. Spiritual Bleffings are perhaps for this Reason in the Sacraments represented and applied by outward and sensible Signs, in the Participation of which the Body is concern'd, that we might thereby be confirm'd in our Believing Hope of the Glory prepar'd and referv'd for these Bodies of ours, these vile Bodies. which even, while they lie in the Grave, still remain united to Christ, and when they shall be rais'd out of the Grave, shall be made like unto bis glorious Body.

Let the Sinners in Sion be afraid to die, let Fearfulness surprize the Hypocrites, when their Souls shall be required of them: Let their Hearts meditate Terror, and their Faces gather Blackness, who having liv'd a carnal, worldly fenfual Life, have no Interest in Christ and the Promises; for they shall call in vain to Rocks and Mountains to shelter them from the Wrath of the Lamb. But let them that have joined themselves to the Lord in an everlasting Covenant, and have obtain'd Mercy of the Lord to be faithful to that Covenant, lift up their Heads with Joy, for their Redemption draws veil of Sense, and Time will shortly scatter all the dark and threatning Clouds which here hang over our Heads, and will open to us a bright and glorious Scene in that blessed World of Light, Life, and Love, where we shall enjoy the Substance of those Things which at the Lord's Table we are refresh'd with the Shadows of, and the sull Vintage of those Joys which here we have the First-Fruits of.

Learn then, my Soul, learn thou to triumph over Death and the Grave: O Death! where is thy Sting? O Grave, where is thy Victory! Having laid up thy Treasure within the Veil, and remitted thy best Effects, and best Affections thither, and having receiv'd the Earnest of the purchas'd Posfession, be still looking, still longing for that bleffed Hope. Fear not Death, for it cannot hurt thee, but defire it rather, for it will greatly befriend thee. When the earthly House of this Tabernacle shall be dissolv'd, thou shalt remove to the House not made with Hands, eternal in the Heavens. Wish then, wish daily for the Coming of thy Lord, for he shall appear to thy Joy. The Vision is for an appointed Time, and at the Endit shall speak, and shall not lie. Look through the Windows of this House of Clay, like the Mother of Sisera, when the waited for her Son's Triumphs, and cry through the Lattice, Why is his Chariot fo long in coming? Why tarry the Wheels of his Chariot? Come, Lord Jesus, come quickly.

> 6 FE 67 F I N I S.





